

Johan Reinert Vikan

**Coevolutionary interactions between common
cuckoos *Cuculus canorus* and *Fringilla* finches**

Thesis for the degree philosophiae doctor

Trondheim, 2009

Norwegian University of Science and Technology
Faculty of Natural Sciences and Technology
Department of Biology



NTNU

Norwegian University of Science and Technology

Thesis for the degree philosophiae doctor

Faculty of Natural Sciences and Technology
Department of Biology

© Johan Reinert Vikan

© Blackwell Verlag (paper II)

ISBN 978-82-471-1799-6 [printed version]

ISBN 978-82-471-1800-9 [electronic version]

ISSN 1503-8181



*“Ja, dom jävlarna (bergfinkarna alltså) betar seg ju inte som andra arter
– dom lämnar häckningar (ock kommer tillbaka, ibland) och beger sig til
”Gud vet vart” mitt i althopa”*

- Roland Sandberg

*”If you like to gamble, I tell you I’m your man
you win some, loose some, it’s all the same to me
(...)
Playing for the hard one, dancing with the devil
going with the flow, it’s all a game to me”*

- Ace of Spades, Motörhead

Preface

I have a clear memory of that evening in June 2005 when I and Thomas Carlsen were searching restlessly for brambling nests around the hills of Isototovaara in Pallas-Ylläs national park. This was Finnish Lapland, and the childish excitement and naive optimism we had brought with us two weeks earlier was about to be displaced by melancholic despair. I suspect the shift of mood was due to a growing realisation that my first field season as PhD student was becoming an outright fiasco, although it could also have something to do with our whole-hearted attempts to master the Finnish sauna tradition. Anyhow, the phenology train had already left, the nests were much harder to find than we had imagined, and I had dispatched poor Arild Husby to survey an area near Kuusamo where bramblings were practically absent this year. And most discouraging of all: not the slightest sign of the mythical brambling-cuckoo which was the intended subject of my PhD and the main reason for my excursion. I was therefore already figuring out my alternatives - wondering if the job as village idiot of Vikanlandet was still open – when Thomas spotted the brambling nest. Concealed in a tiny goat willow amid mighty spruces, it contained a cuckoo egg that was remarkably similar to a brambling's eggs, only somewhat larger and heavier, precisely as detailed in the archaic recordings of the honourable (!) egg collector Ernst Wasenius. This became the only achievement of the year, which relative to the aim and effort potentially makes it the lousiest catch in the history of ornithological field work. But nevertheless; the priceless egg persuaded me to cling on to bramblings and return the next year. Reflecting on the experiences I've gained, I'm most satisfied with this decision.

The thesis could not have been produced without the invaluable assistance of a lot of persons. First and foremost, I am most grateful to Arne Moksnes, Eivin Røskoft, and Bård G. Stokke for inviting me to work on cuckoo stuff. Their friendliness, accessibility, optimism and thoughtful inputs have been greatly appreciated all the way. Frode Fossøy joined the cuckoo group as a Post doc two years ago and has been stimulating me with constructive criticism and excessive enthusiasm ever since. I have also had the pleasure of exchanging views with Anton Antonov and of joining him in his marvellous study area in Bulgaria. Although my intense side leap with the nasty corn buntings did not pay off, it was a great time.

Roger Dahl, Thomas Holm Carlsen, Pål Kvello, and Ragnar Dahle spent a lot of time together with me in the field, and I can't think of better companions: independent, easy-going,

and with a strong taste for nests and skitprat. You contributed to make the field work the most memorable part of the PhD-work.

I was very lucky to get the opportunity to work together with Jarkko Rutila during my masters in Tana and have him co-authoring some of the manuscripts. Without his involvement, this work would never have been initiated. Esa Huhta initiated the work in Finland, co-authored several manuscripts, arranged facilities, and introduced me to the Finnish smoke sauna. My collaboration with Jesus Aviles was a source of inspiration at a critical moment. I'm indebted to all of you.

Fugo Takasu hosted me in Nara in 2005, where we discussed potential topics for theoretical studies. Hopefully, some of these ideas can be developed further. Thanks a lot for your hospitality and patience.

Thanks are also due to the staff at various museums for their excellent assistance: Jon Fjeldså and Jan Bolding at Zoological museum in Copenhagen, Douglas Russell at British museum in Tring, Göran Frisk at Svenska Riksmuseet in Stockholm, Torsten Stjernberg at Naturhistoriska Centralmuseet in Helsinki, and Göran Nilsson at the Museum of Natural History in Gothenburg.

Several others have been to much help in various matters: Åke Brannström, Craig Jackson, Olav Hogstad, Anders Enemar, Åke Lindström, Erik Nyholm, Anton's family, Trine Setsaas, Arild Husby, Elina Immonen, Anders Finstad, "Jalla" and Eja Ellila, Jorma Sorjonen, Inge Hafstad, Geir Rudolfson and Børge Hanssen. Thanks to all of you.

Thanks to my parents for giving me the best opportunities to develop my own interests, to my uncle Arne Vikan for encouraging me to pursue a PhD, and to Marius Eriksen for initiating my interest in birds during many fishing trips in early years.

Finally, a special thanks to my dearest: Kari for her love and support and Kåre for making me realise it was time to call it a day.

The project was financed by grants from the Faculty of Science and Technology, NTNU, Torstein Erbo's foundation, I. K. Lykkes foundation, the Nedal foundation, and the European committee (LAPBIAT project RITA-CT-2006-025969).

Contents

List of papers included in thesis.....	2
Summary	3
Introduction	5
Antagonistic coevolution and avian brood parasitism	5
Major adaptations in the interaction between hosts and cuckoos	6
Diversity of outcomes within and between cuckoo-host interactions.....	9
Study species, study areas, and general methods.....	11
Aims of the study and summary of papers.....	17
Paper I	17
Paper II.....	18
Paper III.....	18
Paper IV.....	19
Discussion	20
Proximate aspects of egg rejection in chaffinches and bramblings	21
Spatial and temporal variation in host egg rejection	24
Coevolution between host and cuckoo egg appearance	27
Geographical scale of brambling-cuckoo coevolution.....	30
Conclusion.....	32
Literature cited	33

List of papers included in thesis

The thesis includes the following papers, which will be referred to by the Roman numerals given below:

- I. Avilés, J. M., Vikan, J. R., Fossøy, F., Antonov, A., Moksnes, A., Røskaft, E., Stokke, B. G. (manuscript). Avian visual perception predicts behavioural responses to experimental parasitism in chaffinches
- II. Vikan, J. R., Stokke, B. G., Fossøy, F., Jackson, C., Huhta, E., Rutila, J., Moksnes, A., Røskaft, E. (2009). Fixed responses to single and multiple experimental parasitism in two *Fringilla* hosts of the common cuckoo. *Ethology* 115, 840-850.
- III. Vikan, J. R., Stokke, B. G., Rutila, J., Huhta, E., Moksnes, A., Røskaft, E. (manuscript). Evolution of defences against cuckoo (*Cuculus canorus*) parasitism in bramblings (*Fringilla montifringilla*): A comparison of four distant populations in Fennoscandia
- IV. Vikan, J. R., Stokke, B. G., Fossøy, F., Huhta, E., Moksnes, A., Røskaft, E. (manuscript). Alternative coevolutionary outcomes of brood-parasite host interactions mediated by egg mimicry

Summary

Most open nesting insectivorous passerines in Europe have a history of interaction with the brood parasitic common cuckoo. These interactions are pair-wise and strongly antagonistic, and may therefore lead to tight reciprocal evolution of adaptations and counter-adaptations in an arms race like fashion. This thesis deals with evolutionary aspects of the relationship between the cuckoo and two *Fringillidae* hosts, the brambling *Fringilla montifringilla* and chaffinch *F. coelebs*. These species are representatives of a large segment of poorly investigated hosts covering many taxa that have evolved comparatively advanced adaptations for combating the cuckoo.

We documented parasitism on bramblings in north western Finland, where average parasitism rate over three years was 6%. Historical data suggests that presence of parasitism is stable to some extent in this part of Fennoscandia. Two Norwegian and one Swedish population were not parasitised. The one chaffinch population we studied is not parasitised, and we know of no cases of regular parasitism on this species from elsewhere.

In agreement with previous studies on these two hosts, we found that egg rejection is regulated by a simple recognition system, where the acceptance threshold employed by the host, i.e. the magnitude of dissimilarity between own and parasite eggs that trigger a rejection response, is relatively fixed regardless of context. Furthermore, recognition is memory based, with no or negligible contribution of discordancy, i.e. direct comparison of eggs.

We found no noticeable variation in egg rejection behaviour between the four brambling populations. Most individuals rejected non-mimetic eggs, and the relationship between host-parasite egg dissimilarity and rejection probability was the same in all populations. Furthermore, bramblings very rarely made mistakes in rejection, suggesting that this behaviour is robust to decay. The ubiquitous presence of precise egg rejection has most likely arisen because bramblings lack breeding site fidelity, and because the average parasitism pressure has been high enough in the past to drive regional fixation of rejection alleles and evolution of clutch characteristics that facilitate cost free egg recognition.

There was no notable difference in the rejection behaviour of bramblings and chaffinches. The degree of matching in chromatic aspects of egg color, i.e. hue and chroma, was an important factor affecting rejection probability in both species. Difference in achromatic aspects (brightness) was overall less important, as expected when object discrimination takes place under the light conditions present in open, shallow nests. Given

that egg colour is a remarkably variable trait in both species, and because the heritability of egg color is known to be high, coevolution should be strongly focussed on egg colour in both species.

By combining an experimentally derived host discrimination function with the current distributions of host and cuckoo egg phenotypes, we documented a cost to commonness in bramblings, i.e. common phenotypes are more likely to be successfully parasitised. This provides indirect evidence that cuckoos in principle can drive coevolutionary cycles in natural populations. Moreover, we found that cuckoos parasitising the Finnish population laid eggs that were close to the optimal phenotype. These cuckoo eggs were also equally good matches to brambling eggs in two distant, unparasitised populations. This indicates that cuckoos and bramblings are close to a matching equilibrium in Fennoscandia, a possibility also supported by analyses of museum data covering the period 1881-1940. In the museum material, there was no variation in cuckoo or host egg appearance along latitudinal or longitudinal gradients. We suggest that high rates of brambling gene flow cools down potential coevolutionary hot spots by cancelling out much of the selection imposed by the patchily distributed cuckoo host race. This limits host evolution and allows the host race to adapt to the brambling's egg phenotype distribution, thereby possibly promoting overall persistence of this interaction. Our studies on bramblings collectively indicate that the scale of geographically structured coevolution between bramblings and cuckoos possibly encompasses the whole of Fennoscandia.

In contrast, we found that the chaffinch has evolved a markedly more bimodal egg color distribution, consistent with the direction of evolutionary change predicted for the brambling. This difference is in accordance with the observation that chaffinches are more site fidelic than bramblings, and should therefore be better able to respond to disruptive selection imposed by locally adapting cuckoos. Surprisingly, simulation of increasingly bimodal host egg color distributions did not give rise to corresponding fitness peaks for cuckoo egg color. Marked and parallel egg polymorphisms are therefore unlikely as local coevolutionary outcomes in these systems. Frequency dependent selection is expected to create a temporal pattern of matching and mismatching of phenotypes, and might be an explanation for the current lack of regular parasitism on chaffinches since cuckoo populations could face problems with persisting during the lag phase.

Introduction

Antagonistic coevolution and avian brood parasitism

Coevolution is defined as reciprocal evolutionary change in interacting species (Thompson 2005b). Most organisms have natural enemies against which they have to adapt defence mechanisms. Antagonistic coevolution, where each part in the interaction evolves to decrease the effectiveness of the others adaptations (Dawkins & Krebs 1979; Van Valen 1973), is therefore a pervasive process in natural communities (Thompson 2005b). It plays an essential role in host and parasite population dynamics (Thompson 1998), and is suggested to underlie many well known evolutionary phenomena such as sexual reproduction (Agrawal 2006; Hamilton 1980; Lively & Dybdahl 2000), the complex immune systems of vertebrates (Millinski et al. 2005), and adaptive differentiation of geographically structured populations (Benkman et al. 2003; Brodie et al. 2002; Siepielski & Benkman 2007; Soler et al. 2001; Toju & Sota 2006a).

Avian obligate brood parasites and their hosts have during the last 30 years attracted considerable attention as potential model systems of antagonistic coevolution (Rothstein 1990; Rothstein & Robinson 1998; Soler & Soler 2000) and mating and life history strategies (Krüger 2007). Interspecific brood parasites lay their eggs in the nests of other species which then rear their offspring at the expense of their own reproduction. Fitness costs are particularly high to hosts of cowbirds *Molothrus sp.*, old world parasitic cuckoos *Cuculinae* and honeyguides *Indicatoridae* (Payne 1997; 2005). Brood parasitism is an obligate reproductive strategy for ~1% of living bird species distributed among five families, and has evolved independently at least seven times (Sorenson & Payne 2002; 2005). The proportion of species affected by brood parasitism is large, particularly among passerines, because several parasites utilise a wide range of hosts and may also alternate among hosts on both short and long timescales (Nakamura et al. 1998; Nuismer & Thompson 2006; Rothstein 1990). Brood parasitism can have a large impact on the fitness of host populations. This is particularly true for generalist brood parasites such as the brown headed cowbird *Molothrus ater*, where the population dynamics of host and parasite are decoupled (Robinson et al. 1995; Rothstein & Robinson 1994; Trine et al. 1998). Even in some specialist parasites like the common cuckoo, where parasitism rates tend to be low (<10%), parasitism often accounts for a large proportion of breeding failures in the host population (Barabas et al. 2004; Payne

2005; Øien et al. 1998), and can impose selection pressures similar to or larger than nest predation (Rothstein 1990).

Major adaptations in the interaction between hosts and cuckoos

Brood parasites are expected to become increasingly specialised over evolutionary time, and old world cuckoos are among the oldest and hence most specialised of the brood parasites (Rothstein 1990; Rothstein 1992; Rothstein et al. 2002). The biology of most cuckoos are poorly known, but one of the species, the common cuckoo (hereafter cuckoo), is among the most thoroughly studied of all brood parasites (Davies 2000). Evolution of cuckoo-host interactions has aptly been referred to as a coevolutionary arms race because it can involve escalation and incorporation of new “weaponry” on both sides (Davies 2000; Davies & Welbergen 2008; Rothstein 1990; Stokke et al. 2002b; Welbergen & Davies 2009; Øien et al. 1995). The young cuckoo monopolises parental care from its foster parents by evicting all host nestlings and eggs. The massive costs inflicted by the cuckoo nestling select for defences in the host, which in turn prompts a counter-adaptation by the cuckoo, which again generates selection for new or more refined host defences, and so on (Davies 2000).

Much of the coevolution between cuckoos and hosts is driven by reciprocal selection on traits that affect the likelihood that cuckoo eggs will be accepted (Rothstein 1990). The most central and widespread adaptations in this respect are rejection of dissimilar eggs by the host and egg mimicry by the cuckoo (Brooke & Davies 1988; Davies & Brooke 1989b; Langmore et al. 2005; Moksnes & Røskaft 1995; Moksnes et al. 1991; Swynnerton 1918). Egg rejection is not constrained by taxonomy and is present to some extent in hosts that have a long history as victims of brood parasites, with some notable exceptions (Davies & Brooke 1989b; Langmore et al. 2005; Rothstein 1975b). In contrast, host discrimination against parasite chicks appears to be strikingly absent, particularly in those cases where the parasite chick is raised alone in the nest (Grim 2006; Lotem 1993; Redondo 1993, but see Grim 2007 and Langmoore et al. 2003 for exceptions). Egg rejection is likely to have a strong genetic component (Martin-Galvez et al. 2006; Martín-Gálvez et al. 2007; Rothstein 1975a; Soler et al. 1999a), but many hosts show considerable individual flexibility in the expression of this ability (Stokke et al. 2005). Such flexibility may underlie many observed cases of rapid change in egg rejection rates and make a significant contribution to the marked geographic variation found in some hosts (Brooke et al. 1998; Cruz et al. 2008; Nakamura et al. 1998; Stokke et al. 2008; Zuniga & Redondo 1992). The most common mechanistic basis of egg

rejection is true recognition, where host individuals obtain a cognitive image of their own eggs through an imprinting-like learning process (Moksnes 1992; Petrie et al. 2009; Rothstein 1974; 1975c; 1978). Learning has important consequences because it can facilitate establishment of novel host egg phenotypes in populations confronted with mimetic cuckoo eggs (Rothstein 1974), which in turn can set the stage for coevolution of egg polymorphisms (Takasu 2003; 2005). Prolonged learning may cause missimprinting if the parasite egg occurs among the learned set of eggs (Lotem et al. 1995; Strausberger & Rothstein 2009).

Egg mimicry in cuckoos provides some of the most arresting examples of coadaptation in vertebrates (Baker 1942; Davies 2000; Rothstein 1990; Rothstein & Robinson 1998). Individual female cuckoos lay all or most of their eggs in the nests of a single host species (Marchetti et al. 1998; Skjelseth et al. 2004). Cuckoo chicks from nests of different host species differ in mitochondrial haplotypes, showing that female lineages remain faithful to particular hosts long enough for host races (*gentes*) to develop specific adaptations such as mimicry (Gibbs et al. 2000). Continuity in host preference is thought to be based on host imprinting (Avilés & Moller 2004; Brooke & Davies 1991), habitat imprinting (Teuschl et al. 1998), preference for particular nest sites (Moksnes & Røskaft 1995), or a combination of these mechanisms. Males, on the other hand, show no host specificity and may sire offspring in nests of several sympatric host species (Marchetti et al. 1998; Skjelseth et al. 2004). The cuckoo therefore comprises semi-isolated female host races (Gibbs et al. 2000). Importantly, mitochondrial haplotypes are not monophyletic within each putative host race, which possibly implies that they have multiple origins (Gibbs et al. 2000). The working hypothesis for the genetics of mimicry and host race formation is that egg color coding genes are located on the W-chromosome in females (Davies 2000). At least 17-18 relatively distinct cuckoo egg morphs are known in Europe, which in appearance span almost the whole range of egg types within passerines (Alvarez 1994; Antonov et al. 2006a; Antonov et al. 2007; Moksnes & Røskaft 1995). Existing host races, as indirectly classified based on egg collections in museums, are associated with hosts that have both high and stable densities (Soler et al. 2009).

Evolution of egg mimicry has several potentially important consequences for the continuing arms race. On one hand, egg mimicry may reduce the strength of selection on egg rejection alleles (Kelly 1987), and increase the risk that hosts commit recognition errors (i.e. reject own eggs when not parasitised) by imposing cognitive constraints on detection (Rodríguez-Girones & Lotem 1999). Such costs can in turn promote evolutionary equilibria (Lotem et al. 1992; 1995; Servedio & Lande 2003; Takasu et al. 1993), favour conditional

rejection strategies in the host (Alvarez 1996; Davies et al. 1996; Hauber et al. 2006; Lotem & Nakamura 1998; Moksnes et al. 1993; Øien et al. 1999), and lead to evolutionary cycles in rejection rates (Rothstein 2001; Soler et al. 1998). Evolution of mimicry is expected to generate selection for host traits that help expose the mimics (Davies & Brooke 1989a; Øien et al. 1995) or reduce the probability that the nest becomes parasitised in the first place (Welbergen & Davies 2009). Egg rejection depends on a suite of underlying traits that collectively determine the host's performance in correctly identifying and rejecting the parasite egg. Improved performance can evolve through selection on each of these traits, provided that an appropriate genetic background is present (Stokke et al. 2005). Theory predicts that the variability in egg appearance within and between clutches plays a crucial role in shaping host reaction norms, optimal acceptance thresholds, and ontogeny of egg recognition (Rodríguez-Girones & Lotem 1999; Servedio & Lande 2003; Stokke et al. 2007b). Evolution of more uniform clutches reduces the overlap between host and parasite egg phenotypes, which may promote rapid learning (imprinting on the first egg laid) and/or more precise template formation in the host (Kilner 2006; Rodríguez-Girones & Lotem 1999; Stokke et al. 2007b). There is both experimental (Moskat et al. 2008) and correlative evidence (Lahti 2005; Soler & Møller 1996; Stokke et al. 1999) for this scenario. There is also a positive correlation across species between rate of rejection of odd-looking eggs and the level of host interclutch egg variation (Kilner 2006; Soler & Møller 1996; Øien et al. 1995). Moreover, Kilner (2006) found that interclutch variation was overall more important than intraclutch variation in accounting for variation in rejection rates among species.

As the parasite evolves mimetic eggs, rare host egg phenotypes gain a selective advantage over common ones. In fact, distinctiveness of egg colors has no known function besides that of facilitating recognition of parasite eggs (Lahti 2005; 2008). Comparative studies have provided substantial support for the hypothesis that parasite egg mimicry promotes high egg phenotype diversity in hosts (Kilner 2006; Lahti 2005; Stokke et al. 2002b; Øien et al. 1995). This shows that coevolution driven by negative frequency dependent selection can be a potentially important process in many cuckoo-host interactions (Takasu 2005). Matching of phenotypes is a recurrent theme in antagonistic and mutualistic interactions, and its potential outcomes have been extensively investigated using both theoretical and empirical approaches (Benkman et al. 2001; Clayton et al. 1999; Dieckmann et al. 1995; Gavrillets 1997; Holen & Johnstone 2004; 2006; Nash et al. 2008; Nuismer et al. 2005; Nuismer et al. 1999; Servedio & Lande 2003; Takasu 2003; 2005; Zangerl & Berenbaum 2003). However, it is largely unknown if and what kind of coevolutionary

dynamics is produced by local cuckoo adaptation in egg appearance (Takasu 2005). Empirical investigations have hitherto mainly addressed the host side of the interaction and long term studies of egg matching in local interactions are few (but see Avilés et al. 2006; Brooke & Davies 1987; Kilner 2006).

Diversity of outcomes within and between cuckoo-host interactions

Cuckoo-host interactions comprise a diverse set of systems regarding presence and sophistication of the major adaptations (Davies 2000; Stokke et al. 2005). At the one end are hosts such as the dunnock *Prunella modularis*, which in spite of having been parasitised for a long time in Britain, shows a baffling lack of defences (Davies & Brooke 1989b). Accordingly, cuckoos utilising dunnocks show no egg mimicry (Brooke & Davies 1988). Other hosts such as the great reed warbler *Acrocephalus arundinaceus* in Hungary (Moskát & Honza 2002) and the marsh warbler *A. palustris* in Western Bulgaria (Antonov et al. 2006b) provide examples of more advanced arms race stages, with excellent cuckoo egg mimicry and strong host egg rejection abilities. At any one point in time, local interactions are likely to reflect a mixture of systems in evolutionary equilibrium and dynamic change (Davies 1999; Stokke et al. 2005; Winfree 1999).

Community level investigations of host use and host adaptation have uncovered that far more potential host species possess defences than are regularly parasitised within a given region (Brooke & Davies 1987; Davies & Brooke 1989b; Langmore et al. 2005; Moksnes et al. 1991). As a minimum, this implies that the assembly of hosts involved in pair-wise interaction with the cuckoo changes through time (Davies & Brooke 1989a). Moreover, these currently unused hosts often show locally high rates of rejection of non-mimetic eggs (i.e. close to 100%), high interclutch and low intraclutch variation in egg appearance, suggesting that they might have outdistanced their respective gentes (Braa et al. 1992; Honza et al. 2004; Lovászi & Moskát 2004; Marchetti 2000; Moksnes & Røskaft 1992; Nakamura et al. 1998; Procházka & Honza 2003; 2004; Stokke et al. 2004). Overall, however, the dividing line between hosts that are currently parasitised and those who are not is quite fuzzy with regard to egg rejection ability (Davies & Brooke 1998). Although relevant data linking cuckoo extinction to host evolution is in short supply, extinction is expected to be a regular outcome of coevolution because of the strong link between evolutionary and ecological dynamics of specialist parasites (Boots et al. 2009; Takasu et al. 1993), and because evolutionary lag is inherent in coevolutionary arms races (Rothstein 1990).

One of the most important endeavours of cuckoo-host research is to reveal which part wins the arms race and how it does so (Stokke et al. 2005; Winfree 1999). It is through pursuing this question that arms races between natural enemies gain value as an ecological model for evolution of drug resistance by diseases and for host-pathogen interactions in general (Hanifin et al. 2008). One observation that has come to dominate much recent thinking on coevolutionary dynamics is that species interactions are often spatially structured and subject to geographical variation in factors that might affect the local coevolutionary trajectory (Thompson 1994; 2005b). Therefore, interactions normally do not coevolve as one unit across their geographic ranges. Moreover, linking together subpopulations of varying outcomes in a spatial structure may alter predictions about local coevolutionary dynamics and change the global outcome (Dybdahl & Lively 1996; Forde et al. 2004; 2007; Gandon et al. 1996; Gomulkiewicz et al. 2000; Nuismer et al. 1999; 2000; Thompson & Cunningham 2002). For example, gene flow continuously alters the spatial distribution of interacting traits, thereby interfering with local selection and potentially promoting local maladaptation (Thompson et al. 2002). Thus, the geographical complexity of interactions could make it difficult for one antagonist to get ahead of the other everywhere, thereby promoting long term persistence of the interaction (Thompson 2005a). This perspective has had a growing influence on brood parasite-host research in the last decade (Barabas et al. 2004; Lindholm 1999; Lindholm & Thomas 2000; Martín-Gálvez et al. 2007; Martínez et al. 1999; Moskát et al. 2008; Røskaft et al. 2002; Røskaft et al. 2006; Soler et al. 1999a; 2001; Stokke et al. 2007a; Stokke et al. 2008). Indeed, the most thoroughly investigated interactions show marked geographical variation in parasitism rates and egg rejection rates, showing that geographical structure is likely to be important in the coevolutionary dynamics of these interactions. Particular focus on the interplay between gene flow and selection has generated new explanations for why many old cuckoo hosts regularly accept non-mimetic eggs (Stokke et al. 2005). For example, Røskaft et al. (2002; 2006) showed that rejection rates of non-mimetic eggs are on average low and varies geographically in hosts that are naturally geographically structured in their interaction with cuckoos, and suggested that gene flow keep parasitised host populations moderately maladapted most of the time. In contrast, hosts that might have experienced more widespread parasitism (notably woodland breeding passerines) often reject non-mimetic eggs at high rates, possibly reflecting past selective sweeps (Rothstein 1975a; Røskaft et al. 2002). Similarly, Soler et al. (1999a) found that gene flow might influence the local level of egg rejection in magpies *Pica pica* interacting with great

spotted cuckoos *Clamator glandarius*, and may “fuel” an ongoing coevolutionary process in this system (Soler et al. 2001).

Some important insights into the factors that promote or prevent persistence of cuckoo-host interactions can also be gained through closer investigation of the strongest putative examples of expired interactions. Our present knowledge about these “rare” interactions is limited because most studies have focussed on single populations for short time intervals (Rothstein & Robinson 1998). This means that even basic information about the current distribution of these interactions are often lacking. Extensive field surveys in geographically restricted areas have often come up with documentation of novel cuckoo-host interactions (Alvarez 1994; Antonov et al. 2006b; Antonov et al. 2007). These findings underscore our incomplete knowledge of the distribution of most cuckoo-host interactions. In theory, the same coevolutionary trajectory need not be replicated over the entire range of interaction: a cuckoo gens could go extinct in some localities, and yet be at equilibrium or ahead of its host in other localities that await examination. Another possibility is that local absence of an interaction has little to do with an arms race, but simply reflects the rate of extinction/colonisation of the host race in the particular area (Lindholm 1999). In this connection it is relevant to note that cuckoos have recently declined over a broad front in Europe with no apparent link to change in host adaptation (Brooke & Davies 1987; Glue 2006; PECBMS 2007). Thus, whereas there is strong support for the view that these hosts were formerly parasitised (Davies & Brooke 1998), the chain of events that lead to their status as rare hosts is more obscure. Comparisons across multiple local interactions or comparable systems of varying outcomes are an important step in the direction of identifying the factors that prevent or promote local (or global) persistence of these “rare” cuckoo-host interactions.

Study species, study areas, and general methods

Bramblings and chaffinches are two medium sized finches of the family *Fringillidae*. They are each others closest relatives (Sibley & Ahlquist 1990), and the only finches that feed their chicks exclusively on a protein diet (Cramp & Perrins 1994), which is a prerequisite for regularly raising cuckoo chicks to independence. Accordingly, they are the only family members that give proof of either past or present regular interaction with cuckoos (Davies & Brooke 1989b; Moksnes et al. 1991). Bramblings and chaffinches are widely distributed forest generalists in northern and southern latitudes of the western Palaearctic, respectively.

Since they are arboreal open nesting species, most nests should in principle be available for parasitism by cuckoos (Røskaft et al. 2002). The two species are also similar with regard to most other putatively important characteristics that affect their suitability as hosts. Specifically, they often breed in high densities, have wide distributions, and are among the numerically dominant hosts in their respective passerine communities. All this implies that they should have experienced high rates of parasitism throughout much of their range (Soler et al. 2009; Soler et al. 1999b). On the other hand, gene flow does not occur at comparable rates and spatial scales as inferred from ringing recoveries and subspecies structure (Cramp & Perrins 1994; Mikkonen 1983). Theoretically, this difference can have a strong influence on the outcome of antagonistic coevolution (Hoeksema & Forde 2008; Thompson 2005b), which makes the two systems interesting for comparison.

The two finches are representatives of a large segment of cuckoo hosts covering several taxa which have reached an advanced stage in their ability to counter the cuckoo, and which have retained these abilities in areas where they are currently unparasitised (Braa et al. 1992; Stokke et al. 2002a; Stokke et al. 2004). By advanced, we specifically mean high rejection rate of non-mimetic eggs (close to 100%), and high interclutch and low intraclutch variation in egg appearance (Davies & Brooke 1989a; Stokke et al. 2005; Øien et al. 1995). The same wide range of egg appearances can be found in both species (Figure 1). Importantly, no observations of conspecific parasitism have been reported for either species. Conspecific parasitism could potentially have been more frequent in the past, but the resulting selection pressure should in any case be overwhelmed by selection due to cuckoo parasitism (Stokke et al. 2004). Thus adaptations for recognising and rejecting foreign eggs should mainly be evaluated in the context of cuckoo parasitism.

A host race (gens) which mimic brambling eggs is known to occur in northern parts of Fennoscandia (Baker 1942; Moksnes & Røskaft 1995; Montell 1917; Rosenius 1929; Wasenius 1936). Here, the resemblance of cuckoo eggs to brambling eggs is in some cases so striking that Baker (1942 p. 46) regarded them as “(...) one of the most perfect examples of evolution in the eggs of the European Cuckoo (...)”. In central parts of Finland, where chaffinches and bramblings overlap, *Fringilla* type cuckoo eggs have also occasionally been found in chaffinch clutches (Baker 1942; Moksnes & Røskaft 1995). Mimetic cuckoo egg types have not been reported from Britain and continental Europe, where only chaffinches breed (Baker 1942; Glue & Murray 1984; Moksnes & Røskaft 1995). Cuckoos parasitizing *Fringilla* hosts have often been lumped into one host race (Avilés 2008; Moksnes & Røskaft 1995; Soler et al. 2009). However, because the two hosts are non-overlapping throughout

most of their ranges and because the abundance cline is very steep (a 100:1 ratio becomes converted within 600 km, Hogstad & Väisänen 1997), it is reasonable to assume that cuckoos parasitizing either species are able to follow independent evolutionary trajectories even if both hosts are used by the same females in the zone of overlap. Cuckoo females have been shown to be highly specific in their choice among four sympatric *Acrocephalus* warblers in Czech Republic (Skjelseth et al. 2004). Thus, it is realistic that *Fringilla* cuckoos comprise two host races. Of course, these two host races may each have multiple origins (Gibbs et al. 2000).

The studies on chaffinches were carried out in three nature reserves in Stjørdal, Central Norway (63°N, 11°E) during May 2007-2008. The study sites are forested floodplains dominated by grey alder *Alnus incana* and hold dense breeding populations of chaffinch. These study sites have been extensively used in previous studies on chaffinches (Stokke 2001). Bramblings were studied in four geographically distant populations in Fennoscandia: Kittilä in Lapland province (May-June 2005-2008), northwestern Finland (68°N, 25°E), Tana in Finnmark province (June-July 2003-2004), northeastern Norway (70°N, 28°E), Ammarnäs in Västerbotten province (June-July 2008), north-western Sweden (66°N, 16°E), and Tydal in Sør-Trøndelag province (June-July 2005-2008), Central Norway (63°N, 12°E). The four study populations (Figure 2) span a significant part of the breeding range of bramblings in the northern Boreal zone of Fennoscandia, with distances between populations ranging from 340 to 1100 km. Tana, Tydal, and Ammarnäs are typical mountain birch *Betula* spp forests. The forest in Tana is mainly of the eutrophic type (meadow), whereas Ammarnäs and Tydal consist of both eutrophic and barren (heath) plots. Meadow forests are characterised by a rich undergrowth of herbs whereas the undergrowth of heath forests is dominated by juniper *Juniperus communis*. The Kittilä population is situated in Pallas-Ylläs national park and is an old-growth Norway spruce *Picea abies* forest interspersed with birch, goat willow *Salix caprea* and Scots pine *Pinus sylvestris*. The brambling is an abundant character species in all four study areas.

In all study populations, we obtained data on natural parasitism, conducted egg rejection experiments, and collected data on egg appearance (except Tana). Egg experiments were conducted by exchanging one host egg with a conspecific egg from another nest or, on some occasions, an egg from a different passerine species. Experiments were initiated close to clutch completion when possible, but some experiments were also initiated during incubation. The host response was defined as accepted if the foreign egg was incubated for at least 5 days, and rejected if the egg disappeared from the nest. We used a spectrophotometer to obtain objective physical measures of egg color (e.g. Avilés & Moller 2003). Measurements were

taken exclusively of the ground color of eggs, which is defined as the relatively uniform background color of the egg (Lahti 2008), whereas we deliberately avoided pigmentation where spotting was obvious. The background of chaffinch and brambling eggs normally comprises more than 95% of the total surface area (Figure 1). Moreover, spots are often small and difficult to measure because the fibre width of the measurement apparatus exceeds the diameter of the spots. Spottiness was quantified for a subset of clutches using imaging software. (See the respective papers for more detailed descriptions of procedures and protocols). Data on appearance of chaffinch, brambling and cuckoo egg appearance were also obtained at egg collections held at the Zoological museum in Copenhagen, Swedish Museum of Natural History in Stockholm, British Museum in Tring, Finnish Museum of Natural History in Helsinki and Museum of Natural History in Gothenburg.



Figure 1: Range of egg colors of chaffinch (rows 1-3) and brambling clutches (rows 4-6). Each egg comes from a different clutch. The bottom row gives examples of cuckoo eggs found in brambling nests in Kittilä.

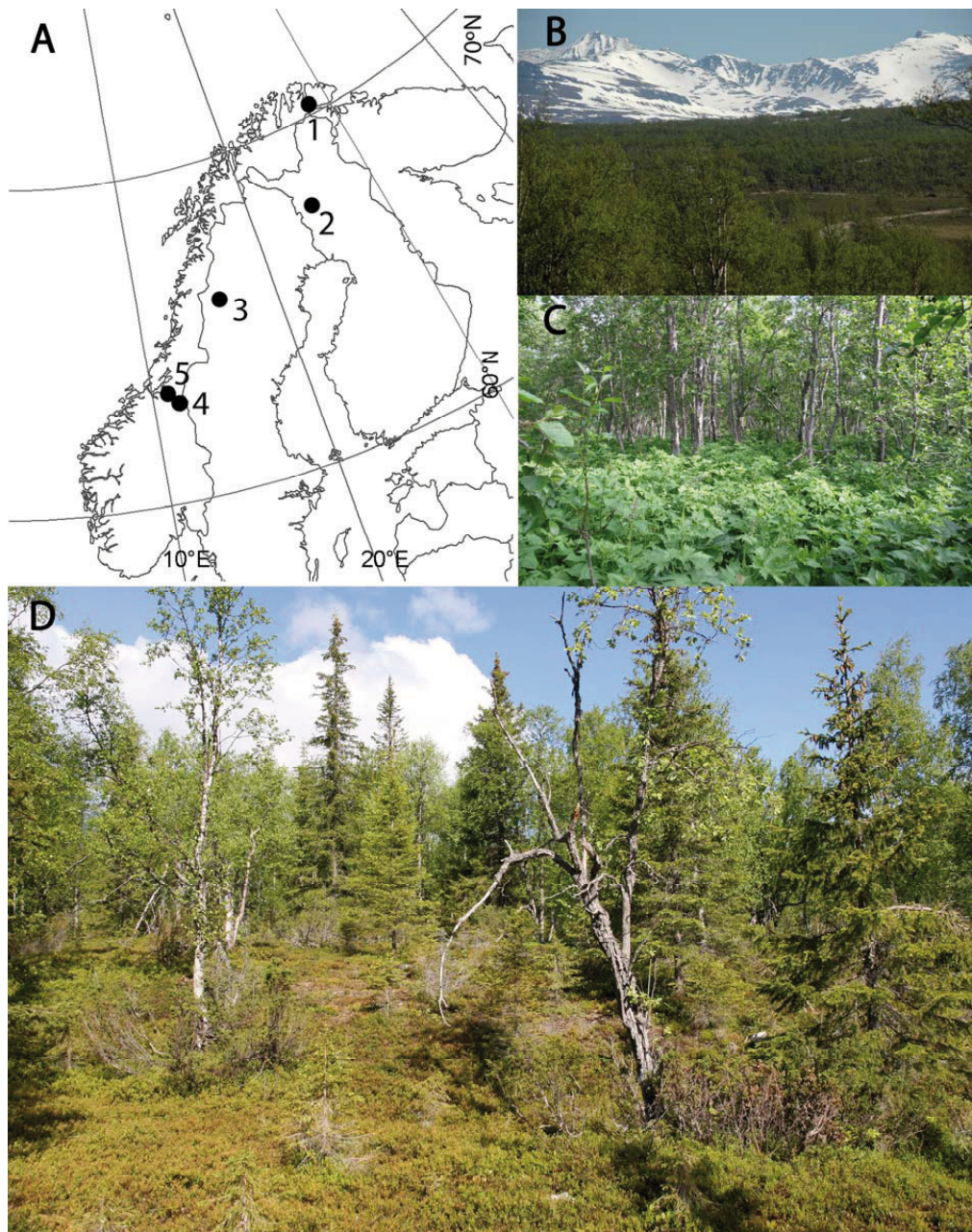


Figure 2: A). Map of Fennoscandia indicating the location of the four brambling populations (1-4) and the chaffinch population (5) that were studied in this thesis. 1: Tana, 2: Kittilä, 3: Ammarnäs, 4: Tydal, 5: Stjørdal. B). Mountain birch forest in Tydal. C). Eutrophic mountain birch forest in Ammarnäs. D). Mixed old growth forest in Kittilä.

Aims of the study and summary of papers

The overarching goal of the thesis was to gain more insight in the coevolutionary interactions between the cuckoo and its two *Fringilla* hosts. To this end we aimed to 1) study rejection of parasitic eggs from an avian visual perception perspective (paper I), 2) examine if the context of single or multiple parasitism affects rejection decisions of host individuals (paper II) 3) examine geographical variation in the occurrence of parasitism and brambling defensive traits (papers III-IV), 4) evaluate similarities and differences in the egg rejection behaviour of the two hosts (papers II, IV), 5) evaluate the opportunity for reciprocal selection on egg phenotypes and its potential consequences (paper IV).

Paper I

Birds possess perhaps the most richly endowed visual systems among vertebrates, and rely heavily on visual cues for a variety of discriminatory tasks, including recognition of parasite eggs. Realistic perceptual models of avian color discrimination provide an opportunity to relate variation in rejection behaviour to perceived dissimilarity between host and parasitic eggs, which in turn is essential for exposing the selection pressures acting on egg colors in brood-parasite host interactions. In this study, we evaluated whether color contrast values (ground color) derived from a photoreceptor noise-limited color opponent model predict behavioural levels of conspecific egg rejection in chaffinches. We used image analyses to quantify differences in aspects of spottiness. The analyses showed that rejection rates increased monotonously with differences in perceived chromatic contrast. Our results therefore support the prediction from sensory discrimination theory that the likelihood of rejection of parasite eggs should decrease the more similar the stimuli (i.e. parasite egg color) are perceived by hosts. However, rejections and acceptances did not sort exactly according to predicted color discrimination thresholds. Many individuals accepted the parasitic egg in cases where it was predicted to be discriminable, and there were also examples of the contrary. One potential interpretation is that the host's behavioural acceptance threshold is set not only by the host's perceptual abilities, but also by the need of an additional "safety margin". Neither of the spottiness variables was related to acceptance/rejection. Collectively, the results confirm that color constitutes an important part of the matching signal used by hosts to discriminate parasite eggs.

Paper II

Empirical studies have uncovered remarkable variation among hosts of avian brood parasites for tolerance of foreign eggs in their nest. Studies that examine the consistency of individual rejection decisions across different contexts are valuable because they can point to potential constraints in the recognition process. In this study, we examined to what extent chaffinches and bramblings show a different tendency to reject if they are multiply parasitised as opposed to parasitised with only one egg. Some individuals were introduced to two parasitic eggs, one partly mimetic and one non-mimetic, in the same breeding attempt. In bramblings, both eggs were introduced simultaneously whereas in chaffinches the partly mimetic egg was introduced shortly after the non-mimetic egg had been rejected. Control individuals were experimentally parasitised with one partly mimetic egg. We found no difference between the experimental and control group in the tendency to reject the partly mimetic egg. This implies that individual chaffinches and bramblings maintain a rigid acceptance threshold unaffected by multiple parasitism. In addition, the rejection rate of non-mimetic eggs was high (90-100%) regardless of whether the host was simultaneously introduced to a relatively mimetic egg. This result corroborates previous conclusions in showing that egg recognition is template based and does not involve direct pair-wise comparison of eggs in the nest (which should have led to a lower rejection rate of the non-mimetic egg). *Fringilla* finches therefore give examples of simple, but yet advanced recognition systems. These results are discussed in light of recent studies with a different host where contrasting results were obtained in similar experimental setups.

Paper III

In this study we examined adaptations against cuckoo parasitism in bramblings on a large spatial scale in Fennoscandia. We obtained data on natural parasitism, conducted egg exchange experiments aimed to determine the potential strength of host egg rejection, and recorded behavioural responses to cuckoo dummies. One population in north western Finland was parasitised (mean annual parasitism rate was 6%), whereas we found no indication of cuckoo parasitism in one Swedish and two Norwegian populations. The mimicry of cuckoo eggs was very good, confirming the existence of a long-lasting parasitic relationship. Data from museums, literature and nest record cards suggest that geographical differences in

presence/absence of *Fringilla* cuckoos could be stable to some degree. There were no differences among the four populations in the host's strength of egg rejection or in the proportion of adults behaving aggressively against cuckoo dummies. Most individuals in all populations rejected non-mimetic eggs, and the relationship between egg rejection and host-parasite egg similarity was the same in all populations. Moreover, bramblings very rarely made errors in rejection, implying that egg rejection is robust to decay. The brambling-cuckoo system therefore differs from other well studied systems which are characterised by pronounced spatial and temporal variation in egg rejection. Bramblings represent an extreme case due to their notorious lack of site fidelity, and they are in principle available to cuckoos everywhere because they build arboreal and open nests. The ubiquitous presence of precise egg rejection has most likely arisen because bramblings respond to selection as one evolutionary unit, and because the average parasitism pressures have been high enough in the past to drive regional fixation of rejection alleles and evolution of clutch characteristics that facilitate cost free egg recognition.

Paper IV

Interactions between avian-brood parasites and their hosts provide some of the most prominent examples of mimicry systems. Yet, empirical efforts to understand the trajectories of egg mimicry are in short supply. In this study, we evaluated realistic potential coevolutionary outcomes for interactions involving the chaffinch and brambling. These hosts represent a unique opportunity to address the presence and importance of egg phenotype coevolution because they are among the hosts of the cuckoo that have the highest between-clutch variation in egg appearance. At the same time, they also differ strongly in their ability to respond to local selection as indicated by subspecies structure and ringing recoveries, which leads to different predictions regarding coevolutionary outcomes. We used a tetrachromatic color space to quantify egg color distributions which we then combined with an empirical host discrimination function to determine the direction of selection on cuckoo and host eggs. We found that there is huge potential for parasite mediated disruptive selection on host egg colors, and that the cuckoo has evolved egg phenotypes that are close to the optimum color for parasitism on bramblings. This confirms that cuckoos, in principle, can drive coevolutionary cycles in natural populations. However, the cuckoo and brambling may be close to a matching equilibrium because the high rate of gene flow in the brambling interferes with selection in parasitised populations. Accordingly, we found that cuckoos are equally well adapted to one parasitised and two distant unparasitised populations. Moreover,

the chaffinch, which has the largest evolutionary potential of the two hosts, has evolved a markedly more bimodal egg color distribution, consistent with the direction of evolutionary change predicted for the brambling. Somewhat surprisingly, our calculations also showed that increasing bimodality in the host does not produce corresponding adaptive peaks for cuckoo egg color. Parallel polymorphisms, as has been reported for some African and Asian cuckoos and their hosts, are therefore unlikely local outcomes in these particular interactions. Finally, we found that the cuckoo is not likely to be fundamentally constrained by between-clutch host variation in its ability to interact with the chaffinch. This result has potentially important implications because it has often been proposed without further testing that high clutch variability in the host may cause extinction of host specific cuckoo lineages, i.e. leaving little scope for coevolutionary dynamics.

Discussion

In this part, I summarise the results and discuss how they contribute to our knowledge of *Fringilla*-cuckoo interactions and cuckoo-host interactions in general. In paper I, we found that color contrast values derived from a perceptual model of avian vision predicts behavioural levels of egg rejection in chaffinches, whereas aspects of spotting are less important. In paper II, we found that egg rejection in individual chaffinches and bramblings are elicited at the same level of host parasite egg-dissimilarity, irrespective of the context being single parasitism, multiple parasitism (bramblings), or sequential parasitism within the same breeding bout (chaffinches). In paper III, we found that levels of egg rejection and behavioural aggression against cuckoo dummies do not differ between geographically distant brambling populations in Fennoscandia. In paper IV, we investigated the opportunity for reciprocal selection on egg phenotypes and its potential consequences. We found that the cuckoo may be at matching equilibrium with the brambling, and that the chaffinch has evolved a more bimodal egg color distribution, fairly consistent with the direction of evolutionary change predicted for the brambling.

I begin by briefly discussing egg rejection in light of perceptual models of avian color discrimination, and the apparently context-independent egg rejection behaviour of *Fringilla* hosts. I then move on to discuss spatial and temporal variation in host egg rejection, coevolutionary dynamics of egg appearance, and the spatial scale of brambling-cuckoo coevolution.

Proximate aspects of egg rejection in chaffinches and bramblings

Previous studies of unparasitised Central Norwegian populations have given us the following knowledge about the egg rejection behaviour of bramblings and chaffinches: egg rejection is largely determined by host-parasite egg dissimilarity, as assessed by humans (Braa et al. 1992; Stokke et al. 2004), and is based on true recognition (Moksnes 1992). Rejection costs and possible recognition errors are sparse (Stokke et al. 2002a), age or intraclutch variation does not affect egg rejection in chaffinches (Stokke et al. 2004, no age-controlled experiments exist for bramblings), and simulation of increased risk of parasitism does not stimulate increased rejection of foreign eggs (Braa et al. 1992) or erroneous ejection of own eggs from unparasitised nests (chaffinches: Stokke et al. 2002a). In this thesis, we have gone one step further and tested if perceptual models of avian color discrimination predicts rejection of foreign conspecific eggs (paper I) and if the context of simultaneous or sequential multiple experimental parasitism affects rejection behaviour (paper II).

Avian color discrimination and egg rejection

Vision is by far the most important sensory channel for detection of brood parasite eggs, although a few examples of tactile discrimination are known from hosts that build doomed nests (Marchetti 2000; Mason & Rothstein 1986). Given the indisputable differences between human and avian visual systems, it is hardly surprising that human subjective methods for describing egg similarity have repeatedly been called into question (Avilés 2008; Cherry & Bennett 2001; Starling et al. 2006). Avian and human vision differs in a number of anatomical and physiological details that are likely to lead to different perception of color and color differences: birds have a wider spectral range, four narrow-band photoreceptors instead of three broadband, and pigmented oil droplets that act as long-pass cut off filters which sharpens spectral tuning (Cuthill 2006). These differences collectively imply that birds have better colour discrimination and also perceive colours that can not be experienced by humans (Bennett & Cuthill 1994; Bennett et al. 1994; Vorobyev et al. 1998). Indeed, many of the recent advances in the study of avian plumage coloration are entirely due to the recognition that birds and humans perceive colors in different ways (Bennett & Théry 2007). The key invention has been the use of portable spectrophotometers which encompass the entire bird visible spectrum and provides objective physical measures of color. In recent years, spectral

data have also been implemented in behaviourally supported perceptual models of avian color discrimination (Vorobyev & Osorio 1998), which we made use of to study egg rejection in chaffinches (paper I). Recently, this approach has generated quantitatively precise predictions of egg rejection by song thrushes *Turdus philomelos* (Cassey et al. 2008b), and illuminated the importance of nest luminosity for perception of mimetic similarity (Avilés 2008). These studies and ours (paper I) show that realistic perceptual models hold promise as a valuable tool for exposing the reciprocal selection pressures exerted on egg coloration. An important topic for future research is to reveal if and how interspecific variation in perceptual abilities influence coevolutionary arms races (Safran & Vitousek 2008).

Egg appearance is a complex visual stimulus, and we are still far from understanding how hosts integrate the various aspects of it. Thus, modelling host color discrimination is not likely to give a full account of egg rejection, even if all model assumptions are met and parameterisation is adequate. Interestingly, a simple human based index of parasite- host egg similarity (Braa et al. 1992; Stokke et al. 2004, papers II-III) explained more of the variation in egg rejection in chaffinches and bramblings than did contrast values derived from perceptual models/tetrachromatic color space (papers II-III, unpublished data, see below). It is important to stress that this finding does not devalue the importance of realistic models of avian color perception. Behavioural tests of Vorobyev and Osorio's (1998) model are extremely valuable and should be encouraged (Bennett & Théry 2007). Our results are important because they confirm that color as perceived by the host is an important part of the matching signal (paper I). Egg color should therefore do double duty as both target and agent of selection in chaffinch-cuckoo interactions (paper IV).

In a separate study (unpublished), I quantified three spotting variables (same as described for chaffinches in paper I) of host and parasite eggs in randomly chosen experiments with bramblings that gave a rejection (N=40) or acceptance (N=40) response. I then compared two logistic regressions on the probability of egg rejection by their AIC values (Akaike information criterion, Burnham & Anderson 2002). The first model had the subjective similarity score (described in paper II, III) as the only predictor, and had an AIC-value of 80.0. The other model had seven predictors: the contrast between host and parasite egg in each of the four spotting variables and volume and shape, and chromatic and brightness contrasts (which are strongly linearly related to values based on Vorobyev and Osorio's (1998) model, papers I-II). The AIC value of the second model was 99.6, which shows that the first model is superior in terms of prediction. There are several additional examples where variation in rejection behaviour is accounted for by simple human-based estimates of egg

similarity (Davies 2000; Rothstein & Robinson 1998). Studying village weavers *Ploceus cuculatus*, Lahti (2006) noted that “after hundreds of egg replacement experiments, I could in most cases predict a priori whether an egg would be rejected or accepted, which suggests that my methods of assessing color and spotting do not fully capture the integration of visual stimuli in a bird (or human) brain”. Our experiences with chaffinches and bramblings are the same. The main drawbacks with the subjective similarity score is that 1) it does not provide any quantitative information about egg appearance, 2) it does not specify how different aspects of egg appearance are weighted to produce the total score, and 3) the scale of measurement is not transportable between studies. The range of application is therefore rather limited. Nevertheless, in light of these results and Lahti’s statement, it could in some cases be wise to consult human vision rather than to discount it as entirely inappropriate (e.g. Cherry & Bennett 2001). Although bird and human vision are different with regard to color perception (but very similar with regard to how they rank color differences under bright light conditions (Håstad & Ödeen 2008; Vorobyev et al. 1998, own unpublished data)), there could be important similarities as well, for example in how the spatial configuration of colors across the egg surface is processed. A problem with the analysis in paper I is that it combines very different sorts of visual data. Whereas quantification of color differences is based upon assumptions about the physiology of the intended receiver, there are many potential ways of quantifying spottiness. However, these differ mostly by being more or less comprehensive and quantitatively precise, and at present there is no available method that fully circumvents the problem of human subjectivity (see Andersson & Prager 2006).

Interestingly, our analyses showed that many parasitic eggs were accepted in cases where they should be discriminable based on color alone. This could indicate that acceptance of parasitic eggs is not entirely due to lack of visual recognition. For example, chaffinches may also have been selected to adopt an additional “safety margin” in order to optimise the balance between acceptance and recognition errors (paper II). At the moment, however, the perceptual threshold criterion is poorly defined in birds, especially since the parameters of the model are usually approximated using data from other species. The model needs to be verified in more species and situations before the “1 JND” threshold can be trusted.

Context independent egg rejection in chaffinches and bramblings

Revealing if rejection of parasitic eggs is consistent across contexts is important because context dependence may point to constraints relevant to the process of discrimination

(Liebert & Starks 2004; Lotem & Nakamura 1998), and may affect the selection pressure for cuckoo egg mimicry (Holen & Johnstone 2006). Several experimental studies have shown that cuckoo hosts may use the presence of an adult cuckoo at the nest as cue of a high risk of parasitism (Bartol et al. 2002; Davies & Brooke 1988; Moksnes et al. 2000; Moksnes et al. 1993). Hosts have also been found to adjust their tendency to reject as parasitism risk declines during the season (Alvarez 1996; Brooke et al. 1998). Moreover, great reed warblers may change their tendency to reject within the same breeding event according to the risk of recurrent parasitism (Hauber et al. 2006). Such flexibility indicates that hosts optimise the balance between acceptance and recognition errors according to shifting risk of parasitism. In contrast, studies of egg rejection in bramblings and chaffinches did not find an effect of presenting a cuckoo dummy at the nest (Braa et al. 1992; Stokke et al. 2002a, additional unpublished results for bramblings). Our findings (paper II) add further support to the view that these two hosts adopt “rigid” acceptance thresholds. A fixed acceptance threshold may be adaptive if host and parasite clutch characteristics show little overlap (i.e. the host has low intraclutch variation and high interclutch variation). In this case, parasitism risk has little influence on the optimal acceptance threshold, and the host can afford to apply a threshold that minimizes recognition errors without simultaneously increasing the risk of acceptance errors (Rodriguez-Girones & Lotem 1999; Stokke et al. 2007b). The flexible behaviour shown by species such as the meadow pipit *Anthus pratensis*, reed warbler *Acrocephalus scirpaceus* and great reed warbler seems to be in broad agreement with the hypothesised importance of clutch characteristics, since these species tend to have both a higher intraclutch variation and a lower interclutch variation than *Fringilla* finches (Stokke et al. 2002b; Øien et al. 1995). However, the reliability and hence usefulness of conditional cues could also differ among species and populations. Future studies need to quantify and directly compare clutch characteristics between populations of species that show different degrees of flexibility. Parameterisation of perceptual models (paper I) with species-specific values is also needed to confirm that bramblings and chaffinches apply real acceptance thresholds rather than simply reject any egg that is discriminable in terms of their perceptual abilities.

Spatial and temporal variation in host egg rejection

In the interaction between cuckoos and bramblings, there is likely to be little dynamic change in the frequencies of host individuals equipped with the necessary genetic background for rejecting non-mimetic eggs (paper III). Most individuals in all four study populations reject

foreign eggs if they are sufficiently odd-looking, suggesting that a genetic foundation for rejection is close to fixation in this species (paper III). Parasitism is likely to have been historically widespread in both chaffinches and bramblings, for several reasons. Both are abundant forest generalists and numerically dominant hosts in their habitats, and have distributions that overlap completely with that of the cuckoo in Europe. Colonisation of ecologically suitable hosts seems to be an inevitable process, since most hosts within a given region show defences that have no adaptive function besides in the context of brood parasitism (Davies & Brooke 1989b; Moksnes et al. 1991). Given the ubiquitous accessibility of *Fringilla* finches to cuckoos, parasitism rates may have been high enough to cause rapid fixation (or nearly so) of the genetic foundation of egg rejection (Rothstein 1975a; Røskaft et al. 2002). Due to the nomadic behaviour of bramblings, it is also in principle possible that interaction in a few geographically restricted areas could have driven evolution of defensive traits in the whole region (Gomulkiewicz et al. 2000; Lenormand 2002). It is also possible that rejection behaviour evolved before a range expansion, or was already present in a common ancestor (Bolen et al. 2000; Peer et al. 2007; Peer & Sealy 2004; Rothstein 2001).

Further studies are needed to reach a firm conclusion about geographical variation in chaffinches. Although Central Norwegian chaffinches behave very much like bramblings, chaffinches in Britain rejected only 60% (N=15) of non-mimetic model cuckoo eggs (Davies & Brooke 1989b). It is unclear if differences between protocols (e.g. use of model eggs instead of conspecific eggs and 3-day instead of 5-day criterion for acceptance) could explain some of this difference. Moksnes et al. (1991) used non-mimetic model cuckoo eggs in the same study area as we did, and measured a moderately high rejection rate (69%, N=16), which is below the rejection rate of contrasting conspecific eggs found more recently (Stokke et al. 2004, papers I, IV). This difference is likely to be an artefact because there is no reason why the chaffinch should change rejection behaviour over such a short time scale. *Fringilla* finches rarely if ever make recognition errors (Stokke et al. 2002a, paper III), and do not change rejection decisions from one context to another (Braa et al. 1992; Stokke et al. 2004, paper II), implying that egg rejection could be maintained indefinitely in the absence of any pleiotropic effects. The chaffinch has also shown to reject odd-looking eggs in Spain (Martin-Vivaldi et al. 2002) and in an introduced New Zealand population (Hale & Briskie 2007) (although sample sizes were small in these studies). For the brambling, egg appearance is a more interesting interaction trait in terms of its larger potential for generating variable host responses. The available data suggests that this could hold true for most chaffinch populations as well.

According to the arms race view of cuckoo-host coevolution, natural selection is likely to be focussed on different sets of traits in different interactions (Davies & Brooke 1989a; Soler 2009; Stokke et al. 2002b; Welbergen & Davies 2009; Øien et al. 1995). Many hosts are likely to be similar to *Fringilla* finches in that recognition and rejection of odd-looking eggs is both ubiquitous and robust to decay (Lahti 2006; Røskaft et al. 2002; Stokke et al. 2005), although lack of significant geographic variation has yet to be confirmed for most cuckoo hosts. Because many of these hosts also have a high interclutch variation (Øien et al. 1995), which has no known explanation besides being a defence against egg mimicry (Lahti 2005; 2008), this implies that understanding the long-term outcomes of these particular interactions requires investigation of the consequences of reciprocal selection on egg appearance.

The most thoroughly investigated hosts to date show considerable geographical variation in rejection rates of experimental odd-looking eggs, both on small and large spatial scales, with parasitised populations normally showing higher rejection rates than unparasitised ones (Lindholm 2000; Lindholm & Thomas 2000; Martín-Gálvez et al. 2007; Soler et al. 1999a; Stokke et al. 2008). Furthermore, rejection rates have been observed to change rapidly in accordance with changes in parasitism rates (Brooke et al. 1998; Nakamura et al. 1998; Robert & Sorci 1999; Soler & Møller 1990). In the magpie, for example, there are indications of spatially structured evolutionary cycles in rejection rates caused by negative frequency dependent selection and recognition costs (Soler et al. 1998). These findings imply that much of the evolutionary dynamics in these hosts involve rejection alleles and/or norms that guide the conditional expression of egg rejection. Accordingly, many debates about coevolution in brood parasites-host interactions have concerned the factors that lead to varying frequencies of rejection of odd-looking eggs (Davies 1999; Rothstein & Robinson 1998; Stokke et al. 2005; Winfree 1999). Even so, the existence of cuckoo egg mimicry and egg rejection is itself a sufficient reason to explore the possibility that one or both antagonists experience variable fitness outcomes related to egg appearance (Stokke et al. 2002b; Øien et al. 1995). In general, knowledge of both egg rejection capabilities (i.e. as determined by egg experiments) and egg phenotype distributions (regardless of which factors have been shaping them) is required to reveal current selection patterns (Stokke et al. 2005), which is the basis for inquiries about how coevolution plays out on a wider temporal and spatial scale (Røskaft et al. 2002; Soler et al. 2001; Thompson 2005b). To give one example, there is no necessary direct link between the ecological intensity of an interaction (i.e. parasitism rate) and the strength of natural selection on that interaction (Hanifin et al. 2008; Thompson 2005a; Toju & Sota 2006b). Thus, it is conceivable that host and cuckoo sometimes show sufficient overlap in egg

appearance to prevent selection on egg rejection alleles in heavily parasitised populations. A putative example of this situation is found in eastern Finland, where all cuckoos that specialise on redstarts *Phoenicurus phoenicurus* lay immaculate blue eggs which perfectly matches those of the redstart, and where the rejection rate of experimental odd-looking eggs is intermediate (Kelly 1987; Rothstein 1990; Rutila et al. 2002; von Haartmann 1981). In this situation, coevolution might be suspended until new rejecter individuals with distinct egg phenotypes appear through migration or mutation. Alternatively, host and parasite egg types could be so mismatched that there is no selection on either host or parasite egg types (Hanifin et al. 2008; Lyon & Eadie 2004). The advent of new methods for measuring egg phenotypes (Avilés 2008; Cassey et al. 2008a; Cassey et al. 2008b; Stoddard & Prum 2008, paper IV), and for partitioning selection based on interactions (Ridenhour 2005; Toju & Sota 2006b) offer promise in assisting more in depth descriptions of selection patterns in cuckoo-host interactions in the future.

Coevolution between host and cuckoo egg appearance

Our study demonstrated a cost to commonness for brambling hosts related to egg phenotype (paper IV). This relationship can be regarded indirect evidence that brood parasites, in principle, can drive coevolutionary cycles in natural populations (Dybdahl & Lively 1995), as suggested by theoretical work (Takasu 2003; 2005). The degree of egg mimicry varies extensively within and among cuckoo-host systems and is frequently found to be surprisingly poor (Moksnes & Røskoft 1995). Variable degrees of egg mimicry can to a large extent be explained by variation in the selection pressures imposed by hosts (Antonov et al. 2006a; b; Avilés 2008; Brooke & Davies 1988; Grim 2002; 2005). Alternative explanations for poor mimicry invoke recent or frequent host shifts (Edwardsen et al. 2001; Nakamura et al. 1998), disruption of local adaptation due to somatic inheritance of egg color and spatial overlap of hosts with different egg types (Southern 1958), opposing costs of mimicry (Holen & Johnstone 2004; Servedio & Lande 2003), fluctuating environmental effects on the evolution of underlying genes (Avilés et al. 2007), and difficulties with establishing host races due to unfavourable host demography (Soler et al. 2009). Our results point to two potential additional explanations for observed mismatch. First, as shown in paper IV, increasing diversity of host egg types can in some cases cause selection towards intermediate cuckoo egg types that do not match any of the host egg types (Takasu 2003). Second, if non-equilibrium dynamics is produced (i.e. fluctuating egg polymorphisms), this will automatically generate

temporal patterns of maladaptation (Lively 1999; Nuismer et al. 2005; Thompson et al. 2002). For example, Dybdahl and Lively (1995) found that mismatch between defensive and offensive profiles of *Potamopyrgus* snails and *Microphallus* trematode parasites is expected to be observed approximately half of the time due to time lags in evolution of traits. Finally, in geographically structured interactions, a geographic mosaic may develop that can give rise to spatial patterns of match and mismatch (due to an interplay between selection mosaics, coevolutionary hot spots and gene flow, Nuismer 2006; Thompson 2005b; Thompson et al. 2002). For example, Zangerl and Berenbaum (2003) found that 8 out of 20 local interactions between parsnip *Pastinaca sativa* and parasitic parsnip webworms *Depressaria pastinacella* had mismatched phenotypes, and that mismatch was associated with proximity to localities where webworms used an alternative host.

The possibility of non-equilibrium dynamics and geographic mosaics underscores the need for both more long term studies of egg matching and/or geographical approaches similar to those that have been applied to address evolution of egg rejection (Soler et al. 1999a; 2001; Stokke et al. 2008). Long term studies of mimicry in local populations are rare (Avilés et al. 2006; Brooke & Davies 1987). One potential limitation with studies that rely on museum clutches to investigate changes in mimicry over time is that one often has little knowledge of the strength of selection associated with observed changes (Avilés et al. 2006). Another limitation is that storage and aging may distort egg colors in ways that we do not yet fully understand (paper IV). Due to the latter problem, it is difficult at present to say if cuckoos and bramblings have undergone evolutionary change in egg color in Fennoscandia during the 20th century (as could be suggested in Figure 2, paper IV). As a minimum, our results indicate that there has been no notable change in the general level of mimicry during the last 100 years. In general, frequency dependent selection has the potential to produce very rapid changes in allele frequencies (compared to directional selection, Ebert 2008), and evolutionary changes might therefore be possible to detect with detailed long term field studies of carefully chosen interactions. A complementary (transverse) approach is to compare populations across a broad range of the interaction (e.g. Hanifin et al. 2008; Kaltz et al. 1999; Lively & Dybdahl 2000; Mayhew 2006; Toju & Sota 2006b; Zangerl & Berenbaum 2003).

Previous studies have repeatedly established the adaptive value of cuckoo egg mimicry (Davies 2000; Rothstein & Robinson 1998) and provided evidence that mimicry in turn promotes increased interclutch variation in hosts (Kilner 2006; Lahti 2005; Stokke et al. 2002b). High interclutch variation places a fundamental constraint on the reproductive success of cuckoos that deposit their eggs without regard to the host individual's egg type.

High interclutch variation has therefore understandably been implicated as a potential factor behind extinction of certain cuckoo gentes (Honza et al. 2004; Lovászi & Moskát 2004; Stokke et al. 2004). If so, this would seem to narrow the scope for coevolutionary dynamics. However, we found that the cuckoo need not be fundamentally constrained by host interclutch variation in its ability to coevolve with the chaffinch (paper IV), which is one of the most variable of all European passerines with regard to egg appearance (Øien et al. 1995). This implies that in order to address the long term persistence of gentes parasitizing hosts with variable eggs, one could benefit from focusing more on the processes that prevent/promote local adaptation by cuckoos in geographically structured interactions (Thompson et al. 2002). As an example, we suggest that a high rate of gene flow in the brambling allows the cuckoo to adapt permanently to the host egg phenotype distribution, thereby promoting overall persistence of this interaction (paper IV, see below). In contrast, local adaptation by the cuckoo prompts a stronger response to selection in the chaffinch (paper IV), and fluctuating evolution in host egg types could therefore be part of the explanation for why reports of regular parasitism on chaffinches are lacking even from areas where they are among the most abundant and available passerines (such as in Britain, Baker 1942; Brooke & Davies 1987; Glue & Murray 1984). On longer time scales, bramblings could serve as a “refugee” for cuckoos that are somewhat preadapted to resume interaction with chaffinches (see Nash et al. (2008) for an analogous example). Thus, a potential scenario is that cuckoos show stable persistence on bramblings but are involved in episodic interactions with chaffinches. The likelihood of this scenario may hinge on whether interclutch variation declines in the absence of parasitism, thereby improving the chances for future recolonisation of chaffinches. Lahti (2005) found differences in interclutch variation between populations of village weavers *Ploceus cuculatus* that were consistent with stabilising selection, but also with founder events. In a recent study Lahti (2008) showed that village weavers under relaxed selection from egg mimicking Diederick cuckoos *Chrysococcyx caprius* might adapt to solar radiation (by evolving more intense blue-green colors). Studies conducted to date suggest that nest predators are unlikely to exert strong stabilising selection on the egg appearance of arboreal open nesting species (Kilner 2006). Nevertheless, since absence/presence of alternative selection pressures has potentially important consequences for the (co)evolutionary dynamics of egg phenotypes and long-term pattern of host use, there is clearly a need for more studies designed to detect direct or correlated selection on egg appearance.

In general, we do not know if cuckoos can drive population differentiation in their hosts' egg phenotypes and whether they are normally locally adapted (i.e. higher fitness in

sympatric than allopatric host populations). Conventional wisdom holds that parasites should be locally adapted because they normally have shorter generation times, larger population sizes, and experience stronger selection than their hosts (Dawkins & Krebs 1979; Kaltz & Shykoff 1998). Cuckoos, in contrast, have smaller population sizes and longer generation times than their hosts, which might cancel out the effect of stronger selection. As long as migration rates are not too high, gene flow may be a creative force that provides new genetic variation for reciprocal selection and continued coadaptation (Gomulkiewicz et al. 2007). Theoretical and empirical studies show that the species with the relatively higher rate of gene flow normally shows local adaptation (e.g. Dybdahl & Lively 1996; Gandon 2002; Gandon et al. 1996; Hoeksema & Forde 2008). Relative gene flow rates have been estimated for great spotted cuckoos and its magpie host (Martinez et al. 1999), but not for the common cuckoo and any of its hosts. Obviously, elucidating the determinants of local cuckoo-host egg matching is a promising avenue for future research that should be of interest from the perspective of both basic and applied evolutionary ecology.

It has recently been suggested that cuckoos might tackle the problem of high host interclutch variation by actively selecting host individuals with similar egg types (Davies 2000 p. 84). There is some correlative support for this possibility (Avilés et al. 2006; Cherry et al. 2007), but there was no indication of selective laying by Diederick cuckoos parasitizing *Ploceus* weaverbirds with highly variable eggs (Davies 2000 p. 84), and matching between cuckoo and brambling eggs is not better than expectations from random laying (based on museum data, unpublished). In addition to experimental tests, it would also be useful to have more clear theoretical expectations for how non-random laying affects the distributions of egg appearance in the long run. One intuitive consequence is that selective egg laying shields otherwise unfavourable cuckoo egg types from selection, thereby possibly delaying evolution of egg types that optimise average mimetic similarity.

Geographical scale of brambling-cuckoo coevolution

Geographic mosaics in interaction traits have developed over relatively short distances in several brood parasite-host interactions (Martín-Gálvez et al. 2007; Stokke et al. 2008). Furthermore, these geographical differences have arisen at least partly because of variation in the coevolutionary interactions (i.e. as opposed to historical factors such as gene flow, Soler et al. 2001). In paper III, we documented a lack of geographical variation in egg rejection and aggression towards adult cuckoos among geographically distant brambling populations in

Fennoscandia. Since this could reflect past selective sweeps, it does not exclude the possibility that the interaction could show geographical structure with regard to other traits. However, we found that cuckoos in north western Finland (Kittilä) have egg colors that are equally close to the optimum for two distant unparasitised populations. Since there is a strong opportunity for selection on brambling egg colors, and because there are indications that presence of cuckoos might be temporally stable in this part of Fennoscandia (paper III), this suggests that bramblings show no localised response to selection in parasitised populations. In support of this interpretation, we found that the chaffinch, which is expected to show a stronger local response to selection, has evolved a markedly more bimodal egg color distribution (paper IV). Collectively, these results imply that the regional brambling population evolves as one large unit (paper III-IV), and therefore that the same cuckoo egg types are favoured by the interaction in different localities. Although it is possible that other biotic or abiotic factors may still cause spatially variable selection on cuckoo eggs, their importance is likely to be overwhelmed by selection due to the interaction with bramblings. Accordingly, preliminary analyses based on museum collections (which contain cuckoo eggs from a wider range of localities) show that there is no notable variation in the colors of cuckoo or host eggs along latitudinal or longitudinal gradients in northern Fennoscandia (unpublished). Thus, the brambling-cuckoo interaction seems to hold little of the geographical complexity found in other (probably most) brood parasite-host interactions (Lindholm & Thomas 2000; Martín-Gálvez et al. 2007; Soler et al. 1999a; 2001; Stokke et al. 2007a; Stokke et al. 2008). Nevertheless, our results still underscore that a proper understanding of this particular interaction requires attention to the spatial dynamics of the brambling. If we were studying only the parasitised area in Kittilä and treating it as a closed population, we would be able to document fitness differences related to egg phenotypes, which in turn could lead us to predict selection towards fluctuating egg polymorphisms (for example). The overall trajectory, however, may be towards a stable matching equilibrium (paper IV) because breeding nomadism impedes localised reciprocal adaptation by bramblings (Hendry et al. 2001; Nash et al. 2008; Parchman & Benkman 2008). Likewise, if we were studying unparasitised populations, documentation of strong egg rejection abilities could lead us to deduce that the interaction has evolved towards extinction of the cuckoo (Braa et al. 1992; Davies & Brooke 1989a). Yet, it is also possible that the current geographical pattern of parasitism is just a snap shot view of a gens distribution in continual change due to extinction/recolonisation dynamics (papers III-IV, Lindholm 1999).

Conclusion

In the present thesis, I have reported results which bring us one step further towards understanding the evolution of *Fringilla*-cuckoo interactions, and which has potential implications for our general understanding of who wins cuckoo-host arms races and how they do so.

Extensive experimental and observational work on bramblings in Fennoscandia revealed no differences between cold spots and a potential coevolutionary hot spot in the presence of major host adaptations such as rejection of odd-looking eggs (which is close to fixation in all populations), behavioural responses to adult cuckoos, and population level scope for rejection of cuckoo eggs. Our experimental results indicate that rejection behaviour *per se* is unlikely to show ongoing evolutionary change and is not modulated by contextual cues. Instead of representing independent replication of local evolutionary trajectories, the lack of geographical variation in brambling defences has likely arisen because the brambling evolves as one unit within Fennoscandia. Cuckoo eggs had colors that were close to the optimum for parasitism of one parasitised and two unparasitised populations. The possibility that cuckoos and bramblings are at a matching equilibrium also gains some support in analyses of museum data. Consequently, the distribution of brambling cuckoos indicated by our survey and historical data has no direct explanation in the current level of host adaptation. Instead, it could reflect differences in rates of extinction/colonisation caused by environmental conditions.

The congeneric chaffinch is similar to the brambling in that egg phenotype matching is the main factor determining the outcome of parasitic events. The two finches are also similar with regard to most ecological and demographic characteristics that affect their suitability as cuckoo hosts. Gene flow in the chaffinch is likely to occur at lower rates/shorter distances than in the brambling, which means that egg colour should respond to selection in a greater extent. Accordingly, the chaffinch has evolved an egg color distribution which matches the evolutionary trajectory predicted for the brambling. Overall, our findings suggest that focus on the factors and processes that prevent optimal cuckoo-host egg matching (i.e. relative rates of gene flow, geographical structure) is the key to understand the persistence of cuckoo genets parasitizing *Fringilla*-like hosts with variable eggs.

Literature cited

- Agrawal, A. F. 2006: Similarity selection and the evolution of sex: Revisiting the red queen. *PLOS Biol* **4**, e265.
- Alvarez, F. 1994: A Gens of Cuckoo *Cuculus-Canorus* Parasitizing Rufous Bush Chat *Cercotrichas-Galactotes*. *J Avian Biol* **25**, 239-243.
- . 1996: Model cuckoo *Cuculus canorus* eggs accepted by rufous bush chats *Cercotrichas galactotes* during the parasite's absence from the breeding area. *Ibis* **138**, 340-342.
- Andersson, S. & Prager, M. 2006: Quantification of coloration. In: Bird coloration. Vol. 1. Mechanisms and measurement. (Hill, G. E. & McGraw, K. J., eds). Harward University Press, Cambridge, USA. pp. 41-89.
- Antonov, A., Stokke, B. G., Moksnes, A. & Røskaft, E. 2006a: Coevolutionary interactions between common cuckoos and corn buntings. *Condor* **108**, 414-422.
- . 2006b: Egg rejection in marsh warblers (*Acrocephalus palustris*) heavily parasitized by common cuckoos (*Cuculus canorus*). *Auk* **123**, 419-430.
- . 2007: First evidence of regular common cuckoo, *Cuculus canorus*, parasitism on eastern olivaceous warblers, *Hippolais pallida elaeica*. *Naturwissenschaften* **94**, 307-312.
- Avilés, J. M. 2008: Egg colour mimicry in the common cuckoo *Cuculus canorus* as revealed by modelling host retinal function. *Proc R Soc Lond B* **275**, 2345-2352.
- Avilés, J. M. & Moller, A. P. 2003: Meadow pipit (*Anthus pratensis*) egg appearance in cuckoo (*Cuculus canorus*) sympatric and allopatric populations. *Biol J Linn Soc* **79**, 543-549.
- . 2004: How is host egg mimicry maintained in the cuckoo (*Cuculus canorus*)? *Biol J Linn Soc* **82**, 57-68.
- Avilés, J. M., Stokke, B. G., Moksnes, A., Røskaft, E., Asmul, M. & Moller, A. P. 2006: Rapid increase in cuckoo egg matching in a recently parasitized reed warbler population. *J Evol Biol* **19**, 1901-1910.
- Avilés, J. M., Stokke, B. G., Moksnes, A., Røskaft, E. & Moller, A. P. 2007: Environmental conditions influence egg color of reed warblers *Acrocephalus scirpaceus* and their parasite, the common cuckoo *Cuculus canorus*. *Behav Ecol Sociobiol* **61**, 475-485.
- Baker, E. C. S. 1942: Cuckoo problems. H. F. & G. Witherby, London.
- Barabas, L., Gilicze, B., Takasu, F. & Moskát, C. 2004: Survival and anti-parasite defense in a host metapopulation under heavy brood parasitism: a source-sink dynamic model. *J Ethol* **22**, 143-151.
- Bartol, I., Karcza, Z., Moskát, C., Røskaft, E. & Kisbenedek, T. 2002: Responses of great reed warblers *Acrocephalus arundinaceus* to experimental brood parasitism: the effects of a cuckoo *Cuculus canorus* dummy and egg mimicry. *J Avian Biol* **33**, 420-425.
- Benkman, C. W., Holimon, W. C. & Smith, J. W. 2001: The influence of a competitor on the geographic mosaic of of coevolution between crossbills and lodgepole pine. *Evolution* **55**, 282-294.
- Benkman, C. W., Parchman, T. L., Favis, A. & Siepielski, A. M. 2003: Reciprocal selection causes a coevolutionary arms race between crossbills and lodgepole pine. *Am Nat* **162**, 182-194.
- Bennett, A. T. D. & Cuthill, I. C. 1994: Ultraviolet Vision in Birds: What is its Function? *Vis Res* **34**, 1471-1478.
- Bennett, A. T. D., Cuthill, I. C. & Norris, K. J. 1994: Sexual selection and the mismeasure of color. *Am Nat* **144**, 848-860.

- Bennett, A. T. D. & Théry, M. 2007: Avian color vision and coloration: multidisciplinary evolutionary biology. *Am Nat* **169**, S1-S6.
- Bolen, G. M., Rothstein, S. I. & Trost, C. H. 2000: Egg recognition in yellow-billed and black-billed magpies in the absence of interspecific parasitism: Implications for parasite-host coevolution. *Condor* **102**, 432-438.
- Boots, M., Best, A., Miller, M. R. & White, A. 2009: The role of ecological feedbacks in the evolution of host defence: what does theory tell us. *Phil Trans R Soc B* **364**, 27-36.
- Brodie, E. D. J. r., Ridenhour, B. J. & Brodie, E. D. I. I. I. 2002: The evolutionary response of predators to dangerous prey: Hotspots and coldspots in the geographic mosaic of coevolution between garter snakes and newts. *Evolution* **56**, 2067-2082.
- Brooke, M. D. & Davies, N. B. 1991: A Failure to Demonstrate Host Imprinting in the Cuckoo (*Cuculus-Canorus*) and Alternative Hypotheses for the Maintenance of Egg Mimicry. *Ethology* **89**, 154-166.
- Brooke, M. d. e. L. & Davies, N. B. 1987: Recent changes in host usage by cuckoos *Cuculus canorus* in Britain. *J Anim Ecol* **56**, 873-883.
- Brooke, M. D. L. & Davies, N. B. 1988: Egg Mimicry by Cuckoos *Cuculus canorus* in Relation to Discrimination by Hosts. *Nature* **335**, 630-632.
- Brooke, M. d. L., Davies, N. B. & Noble, D. G. 1998: Rapid decline of host defences in response to reduced cuckoo parasitism: behavioural flexibility of reed warblers in a changing world. *Proc R Soc Lond B* **265**, 1277-1282.
- Braa, A. T., Moksnes, A. & Røskaft, E. 1992: Adaptations of bramblings and chaffinches towards parasitism by the common cuckoo. *Anim Behav* **43**, 67-78.
- Burnham, P. B. & Anderson, D. R. 2002: Model selection and multimodel inference: A practical information-theoretic approach. Springer, New York, USA.
- Cassey, P., Ewen, J. G., Blackburn, T. M., Hauber, M. E., Vorobyev, M. & Marshall, J. N. 2008a: Eggshell colour does not predict measures of maternal investment in eggs of *Turdus* thrushes. *Naturwissenschaften* **95**, 713-721.
- Cassey, P., Honza, M., Grim, T. & Hauber, M. E. 2008b: The modelling of avian visual perception predicts behavioural rejection responses to foreign egg colours. *Biol Lett* **4**, 515-517.
- Cherry, M. I. & Bennett, A. T. D. 2001: Egg colour matching in an African cuckoo, as revealed by ultraviolet-visible reflectance spectrophotometry. *Proc R Soc Lond B* **268**, 565-571.
- Cherry, M. I., Bennett, A. T. D. & Moskát, C. 2007: Do cuckoos choose nests of great reed warblers on the basis of host egg appearance? *J Evol Biol* **20**, 1218-1222.
- Clayton, D. H., Lee, P. L. M., Tompkins, D. M. & Brodie, E. D. 1999: Reciprocal natural selection on host-parasite phenotypes. *Am Nat* **154**, 261-270.
- Cramp, S. & Perrins, C. M. 1994: The birds of the western Palearctic. Oxford university press, Oxford.
- Cruz, A., Prather, J. W., Wiley, J. W. & Weaver, P. F. 2008: Egg rejection behaviour in a population exposed to parasitism: Village weavers on Hispaniola. *Behav Ecol* **19**, 398-403.
- Cuthill, I. C. 2006: Color perception. In: Bird coloration. Vol. 1. Mechanisms and measurement. (Hill, G. E. & McGraw, K. J., eds). Harvard University Press, Cambridge, USA. pp. 3-40.
- Davies, N. B. 1999: Cuckoos and cowbirds versus hosts: Co-evolutionary lag and equilibrium. *Ostrich* **70**, 71-79.
- . 2000: Cuckoos, cowbirds and other cheats. T & A D Poyser, London.
- Davies, N. B. & Brooke, M. d. L. 1988: Cuckoos versus reed warblers: adaptations and counteradaptations. *Anim Behav* **36**, 262-284.

- Davies, N. B. & Brooke, M. D. L. 1989a: An experimental-study of co-evolution between the cuckoo, *Cuculus canorus*, and its hosts .2. Host egg markings, chick discrimination and general discussion. *J Anim Ecol* **58**, 225-236.
- . 1989b: An experimental-study of co-evolution between the cuckoo, *Cuculus canorus*, and its hosts.1. Host egg discrimination. *J Anim Ecol* **58**, 207-224.
- Davies, N. B. & Brooke, M. d. L. 1998: Cuckoos versus hosts; experimental evidence for coevolution. In: Parasitic birds and their hosts; studies in coevolution. (Rothstein, S. I. & Robinson, S. K., eds). Oxford University Press, New York. pp. 59-79.
- Davies, N. B., Brooke, M. d. L. & Kacelnik, A. 1996: Recognition errors and probability of parasitism determine whether reed warblers should accept or reject mimetic cuckoo eggs. *Proc R Soc Lond B* **263**, 925-931.
- Davies, N. B. & Welbergen, J. A. 2008: Cuckoo-hawk mimicry? An experimental test. *Proc R Soc Lond B* **275**, 1817-1822.
- Dawkins, R. & Krebs, J. R. 1979: Arms races between and within species. *Proc R Soc Lond B* **205**, 489-511.
- Dieckmann, U., Marrow, P. & Law, R. 1995: Evolutionary cycling in predator-prey interactions: population dynamics and the red queen. *J Theor Biol* **176**, 91-102.
- Dybdahl, M. F. & Lively, C. M. 1995: Host-parasite interactions: infection of common clones in natural populations of a freshwater snail. *Proc R Soc Lond B* **260**, 99-103.
- . 1996: The geography of coevolution: Comparative population structures for a snail and its trematode parasite. *Evolution* **50**, 2264-2275.
- Ebert, D. 2008: Host-parasite coevolution: insights from the *Daphnia*-parasite model system. *Curr Opin Microbiol* **11**, 290-301.
- Edvardsen, E., Moksnes, A., Røskaft, E., Oien, I. J. & Honza, M. 2001: Egg mimicry in cuckoos parasitizing four sympatric species of *Acrocephalus* warblers. *Condor* **103**, 829-837.
- Forde, S. E., Thompson, J. N. & Bohannan, B. J. M. 2004: Adaptation varies through space and time in a host-parasitoid interaction. *Nature* **431**, 841-844.
- . 2007: Gene flow reverses an adaptive cline in a coevolving host-parasitoid interaction. *Am Nat* **169**, 794-801.
- Gandon, S. 2002: Local adaptation and the geometry of host-parasite coevolution. *Ecol Lett* **5**, 246-256.
- Gandon, S., Capowiez, Y., Dubois, Y., Michalakis, Y. & Olivieri, I. 1996: Local adaptations and gene-for-gene coevolution in a metapopulation model. *Proc R Soc Lond B* **263**, 1003-1009.
- Gavrilets, S. 1997: Coevolutionary chase in exploiter-victim systems with polygenic characters. *J Theor Biol* **186**, 527-534.
- Gibbs, H. L., Sorenson, M. D., Marchetti, K., Brooke, M. D., Davies, N. B. & Nakamura, H. 2000: Genetic evidence for female host-specific races of the common cuckoo. *Nature* **407**, 183-186.
- Glue, D. & Murray, E. 1984: Cuckoo hosts in Britain. *British Trust of Ornithology News* **5**, 134.
- Glue, D. E. 2006: Cuckoos in crisis? *BTO News* **263**, 22-23.
- Gomulkiewicz, R., Drown, D. M., Dybdahl, M. F., Godsoe, W., Nuismer, S. L., Pepin, K. M., Ridenhour, B. J., Smith, C. I. & Yoder, J. B. 2007: Dos and don'ts of testing the geographic mosaic theory of coevolution. *Heredity* **98**, 249-258.
- Gomulkiewicz, R., Thompson, J. N., Holt, R. D., Nuismer, S. L. & Hochberg, M. E. 2000: Hot spots, cold spots, and the geographic mosaic theory of coevolution. *Am Nat* **156**, 156-174.

- Grim, T. 2002: Why is mimicry in cuckoo eggs sometimes so poor? *J Avian Biol* **33**, 302-305.
- . 2005: Mimicry vs. similarity: which resemblances between brood parasites and their hosts are mimetic and which are not? *Biol J Linn Soc* **84**, 69-78.
- . 2006: The evolution of nestling discrimination by hosts of parasitic birds: why is rejection so rare? *Evol Ecol Res* **8**, 785-802.
- . 2007: Experimental evidence for chick discrimination without recognition in a brood parasite host. *Proc R Soc Lond B* **274**, 373-381.
- Hale, K. & Briskie, J. V. 2007: Response of introduced European birds in New Zealand to experimental brood parasitism. *J Avian Biol* **38**, 198-204.
- Hamilton, W. D. 1980: Sex versus non-sex versus parasite. *Oikos* **35**, 282-290.
- Hanifin, C. T., Brodie, E. D. J. & Brodie, E. D. I. 2008: Phenotypic mismatches reveal escape from arms-race coevolution. *PLOS Biol* **6**, 471-482.
- Hauber, M. E., Moskát, C. & Bän, M. 2006: Experimental shift in hosts' acceptance threshold of inaccurate-mimic brood parasitic eggs. *Biol Lett* **2**, 177-180.
- Hendry, A. P., Day, T. & Taylor, E. B. 2001: Population mixing and the adaptive divergence of quantitative traits in discrete populations: a theoretical framework for empirical tests. *Evolution* **55**, 459-466.
- Hoeksema, J. D. & Forde, S. E. 2008: A meta-analysis of factors affecting local adaptation between interacting species. *Am Nat* **171**, 275-290.
- Hogstad, O. & Väisänen, R. 1997: Brambling *Fringilla montifringilla*. In: *The EBCC Atlas of European Breeding Birds. Their distribution and abundance.* (Hagemeijer, W. J. M. & Blair, M. J., eds). Poyser, London.
- Holen, O. H. & Johnstone, R. A. 2004: The evolution of mimicry under constraints. *Am Nat* **164**, 598-613.
- . 2006: Context-dependent discrimination and the evolution of mimicry. *Am Nat* **167**, 377-389.
- Honza, M., Procházka, P., Stokke, B. G., Moksnes, A., Røskaft, E., Capek, M. & Mrlik, V. 2004: Are blackcaps current winners in the evolutionary struggle against the common cuckoo? *J Ethol* **22**, 175-180.
- Håstad, O. & Ödeen, A. 2008: Different ranking of avian colors predicted by modeling of retinal function in humans and birds. *Am Nat* **171**, 831-838.
- Kaltz, O., Gandon, S., Michalakis, Y. & Shykoff, J. A. 1999: Local maladaptation in the anther-smut fungus *Microbotryum violaceum* to its host plant *Silene latifolia*: Evidence from a cross-inoculation experiment. *Evolution* **53**, 395-407.
- Kaltz, O. & Shykoff, J. A. 1998: Local adaptation in host-parasite systems. *Heredity* **81**, 361-370.
- Kelly, C. 1987: A Model to Explore the Rate of Spread of Mimicry and Rejection in Hypothetical Populations of Cuckoos and Their Hosts. *J Theor Biol* **125**, 283-300.
- Kilner, R. M. 2006: The evolution of egg colour and patterning in birds. *Biol Rev* **81**, 383-406.
- Krüger, O. 2007: Cuckoos, cowbirds and hosts: adaptations, trade-offs and constraints. *Phil Trans R Soc B* **362**, 1873-1886.
- Lahti, D. C. 2005: Evolution of bird eggs in the absence of cuckoo parasitism. *P Natl Acad Sci USA* **102**, 18057-18062.
- . 2006: Persistence of egg recognition in the absence of cuckoo brood parasitism: pattern and mechanism. *Evolution* **60**, 157-168.
- . 2008: Population differentiation and rapid evolution of egg color in accordance with solar radiation. *The Auk* **125**, 796-802.

- Langmore, N. E., Hunt, S. & Kilner, R. M. 2003: Escalation of a coevolutionary arms race through host rejection of brood parasitic young. *Nature* **422**, 157-160.
- Langmore, N. E., Kilner, R. M., Butchart, S. H. M., Maurer, G., Davies, N. B., Cockburn, A., Macgregor, N. A., Peters, A., Magrath, M. J. L. & Dowling, D. K. 2005: The evolution of egg rejection by cuckoo hosts in Australia and Europe. *Behav Ecol* **16**, 686-692.
- Lenormand, T. 2002: Gene flow and the limits to natural selection. *Trends Ecol Evol* **17**, 183-189.
- Liebert, A. E. & Starks, P. T. 2004: The action component of recognition systems. *Ann Zool Fenn* **41**, 747-764.
- Lindholm, A. K. 1999: Brood parasitism by the cuckoo on patchy reed warbler populations in Britain. *J Anim Ecol* **68**, 293-309.
- . 2000: Tests of phenotypic plasticity in reed warbler defences against cuckoo parasitism. *Behaviour* **137**, 43-60.
- Lindholm, A. K. & Thomas, R. J. 2000: Differences between populations of reed warblers in defences against brood parasitism. *Behaviour* **137**, 25-42.
- Lively, C. M. 1999: Migration, virulence, and the geographic mosaic of adaptation by parasites. *Am Nat* **153**, S34-S47.
- Lively, C. M. & Dybdahl, M. F. 2000: Parasite adaptation to locally common host genotypes. *Nature* **405**, 679-681.
- Lotem, A. 1993: Learning to recognize nestlings is maladaptive for cuckoo *Cuculus canorus* hosts. *Nature* **362**, 743-745.
- Lotem, A. & Nakamura, H. 1998: Evolutionary equilibria in avian brood parasitism. In: *Parasitic birds and their hosts; Studies in coevolution.* (Rothstein, S. I. & Robinson, S. K., eds). Oxford University Press, New York, Oxford. pp. 223-235.
- Lotem, A., Nakamura, H. & Zahavi, A. 1992: Rejection of cuckoo eggs in relation to host age - a possible evolutionary equilibrium. *Behav Ecol* **3**, 128-132.
- . 1995: Constraints on egg discrimination and cuckoo host coevolution. *Anim Behav* **49**, 1185-1209.
- Lovász, P. & Moskát, C. 2004: Break-down of arms race between the red-backed shrike (*Lanius collurio*) and common cuckoo (*Cuculus canorus*). *Behaviour* **141**, 245-262.
- Lyon, B. E. & Eadie, J. M. 2004: An obligate brood parasite trapped in the intraspecific arms race of its hosts. *Nature* **432**, 390-393.
- Marchetti, K. 2000: Egg rejection in a passerine bird: size does matter. *Anim Behav* **59**, 877-883.
- Marchetti, K., Nakamura, H. & Gibbs, H. L. 1998: Host-race formation in the common cuckoo. *Science* **282**, 471-472.
- Martin-Galvez, D., Soler, J. J., Martínez, J. G., Krupa, A. P., Richard, M., Soler, M., Møller, A. P. & Burke, T. 2006: A quantitative trait locus for recognition of foreign eggs in the host of a brood parasite. *J Evol Biol* **19**, 543-550.
- Martín-Gálvez, D., Soler, J. J., Martínez, J. G., Krupa, A. P., Soler, M. & Burke, T. 2007: Cuckoo parasitism and productivity in different magpie subpopulations predict frequencies of the 457bp allele: A mosaic of coevolution at a small geographic scale. *Evolution* **61**, 2340-2348.
- Martin-Vivaldi, M., Soler, M. & Moller, A. P. 2002: Unrealistically high costs of rejecting artificial model eggs in cuckoo *Cuculus canorus* hosts. *J Avian Biol* **33**, 295-301.
- Martinez, J. G., Soler, J. J., Soler, M., Moller, A. P. & Burke, T. 1999: Comparative population structure and gene flow of a brood parasite, the great spotted cuckoo (*Clamator glandarius*), and its primary host, the magpie (*Pica pica*). *Evolution* **53**, 269-278.

- Mason, P. & Rothstein, S. I. 1986: Coevolution and Avian Brood Parasitism Cowbird *Molothrus-Bonariensis* Eggs Show Evolutionary Response to Host Discrimination. *Evolution* **40**, 1207-1214.
- Mayhew, P. 2006: *Discovering evolutionary ecology*. Oxford University Press, Oxford.
- Mikkonen, A. V. 1983: Breeding site tenacity of the chaffinch *Fringilla coelebs* and the brambling *F. montifringilla* in northern Finland. *Ornis Scand* **14**, 36-47.
- Millinski, M., Griffiths, S., Wegner, K. M., Reusch, T. B. H., Haas-Assenbaum, A. & Boehm, T. 2005: Mate choice decisions of stickleback females predictably modified by MHC peptide ligands. *Proc Natl Acad Sci* **102**, 4414-4418.
- Moksnes, A. 1992: Egg recognition in chaffinches and bramblings. *Anim Behav* **44**, 993-995.
- Moksnes, A. & Røskaft, E. 1992: Responses of some rare cuckoo hosts to mimetic model cuckoo eggs and to foreign conspecific eggs. *Ornis Scand* **23**, 17-23.
- . 1995: Egg-morphs and host preference in the common cuckoo (*Cuculus Canorus*) - an analysis of cuckoo and host eggs from european museum collections. *J Zool* **236**, 625-648.
- Moksnes, A., Røskaft, E., Braa, A. T., Korsnes, L., Lampe, H. M. & Pedersen, H. C. 1991: Behavioral responses of potential hosts towards artificial cuckoo eggs and dummies. *Behaviour* **116**, 64-89.
- Moksnes, A., Røskaft, E., Hagen, L. G., Honza, M., Mork, C. & Olsen, P. H. 2000: Common cuckoo *Cuculus canorus* and host behaviour at reed warbler *Acrocephalus scirpaceus* nests. *Ibis* **142**, 247-258.
- Moksnes, A., Røskaft, E. & Korsnes, L. 1993: Rejection of cuckoo (*Cuculus canorus*) eggs by meadow pipits (*Anthus pratensis*). *Behav Ecol* **4**, 120-127.
- Montell, J. 1917: Fågelfaunaen i Muonio socken. *Acta Soc Fauna Flora Fenn* **44**, 135-136.
- Moskat, C., Avilés, J. M., Bán, M., Hargitai, R. & Zölei, A. 2008: Experimental support for the use of egg uniformity in parasite egg discrimination by cuckoo hosts *Behav Ecol Sociobiol* **62**, 1885-1890.
- Moskát, C., Hansson, B., Barabás, L., Bártol, I. & Karcza, Z. 2008: Common cuckoo *Cuculus canorus* parasitism, antiparasite defence and gene flow in closely located populations of great reed warblers *Acrocephalus arundinaceus*. *J Avian Biol* **39**, 663-671.
- Moskát, C. & Honza, M. 2002: European cuckoo *Cuculus canorus* parasitism and host's rejection behaviour in a heavily parasitized great reed warbler *Acrocephalus arundinaceus* population. *Ibis* **144**, 614-622.
- Nakamura, H., Kubota, S. & Suzuki, R. 1998: Coevolution between the common cuckoo and its major hosts in Japan. In: *Parasitic birds and their hosts; Studies in coevolution*. (Rothstein, S. I. & Robinson, S. K., eds). Oxford University Press, New York, Oxford. pp. 94-112.
- Nash, D. R., Als, T. D., Maile, R., Jones, G. R. & Boomsma, J. J. 2008: A mosaic of chemical coevolution in a large blue butterfly. *Science* **319**, 88-90.
- Nuismer, S. L. 2006: Parasite local adaptation in a Geographic mosaic. *Evolution* **60**, 24-30.
- Nuismer, S. L., Doebeli, M. & Browning, D. 2005: The coevolutionary dynamics of antagonistic interactions mediated by quantitative traits with evolving variances. *Evolution* **59**, 2073-2082.
- Nuismer, S. L. & Thompson, J. N. 2006: Coevolutionary alternation in antagonistic interactions. *Evolution* **60**, 2207-2217.
- Nuismer, S. L., Thompson, J. N. & Gomulkiewicz, R. 1999: Gene flow and geographically structured coevolution. *Proc R Soc Lond B* **266**, 605-609.
- . 2000: Coevolutionary clines across selection mosaics. *Evolution* **54**, 1102-1115.

- Øien, I. J., Moksnes, A. & Røskaft, E. 1995: Evolution of variation in egg color and marking pattern in european passerines: adaptations in a coevolutionary arms-race with the cuckoo, *Cuculus canorus*. *Behav Ecol* **6**, 166-174.
- Øien, I. J., Moksnes, A., Røskaft, E., Edvardsen, E., Honza, M., Kleven, O. & Rudolfsen, G. 1999: Conditional host responses to cuckoo *Cuculus canorus* parasitism. In: Proc. 22 Int. Ornithol. Congr., Durban. (Adams, N. J. & Slotow, R. H., eds). Bird Life South Africa, Johannesburg. pp. 3125-3145.
- Øien, I. J., Moksnes, A., Røskaft, E. & Honza, M. 1998: Costs of Cuckoo *Cuculus canorus* parasitism to Reed Warblers *Acrocephalus scirpaceus*. *J Avian Biol* **29**, 209-215.
- Parchman, T. L. & Benkman, C. W. 2008: The Geographic Selection Mosaic for Ponderosa Pine and Crossbills: A Tale of Two Squirrels. *Evolution* **62**, 348-360.
- Payne, R. B. 1997: Avian brood parasitism. In: Host-parasite evolution: general principles and avian models. (Clayton, D. H. & Moore, J., eds). Oxford University Press, Oxford. pp. 338-369.
- . 2005: The Cuckoos. Oxford University Press, Oxford.
- PECBMS. 2007: State of Europe's Common Birds, 2007. CSO/RSPB, Prague, Czech Republic.
- Peer, B. D., Rothstein, S. I., Delaney, K. S. & Fleischer, R. C. 2007: Defence behaviour against brood parasitism is deeply rooted in mainland and island scrub-jays. *Anim Behav* **73**, 55-63.
- Peer, B. D. & Sealy, S. G. 2004: Fate of grackle (*Quiscalus* spp) defenses in the absence of brood parasitism: Implications for long-term parasite-host coevolution. *Auk* **121**, 1172-1186.
- Petrie, M., Pinxten, R. & Eens, M. 2009: Moorhens have an internal representation of their own eggs. *Naturwissenschaften* **96**, 405-407.
- Procházka, P. & Honza, M. 2003: Do common whitethroats (*Sylvia communis*) discriminate against alien eggs? *J Ornithol* **144**, 354-363.
- . 2004: Egg discrimination in the yellowhammer. *Condor* **106**, 405-410.
- Redondo, T. 1993: Exploitation of host mechanisms for parental care by avian brood parasites. *Etologia* **3**, 235-297.
- Ridenhour, B. J. 2005: Identification of selective sources: Partitioning selection based on interactions. *Am Nat* **166**, 12-25.
- Røskaft, E., Moksnes, A., Stokke, B. G., Moskát, C. & Honza, M. 2002: The spatial habitat structure of host populations explains the pattern of rejection behavior in hosts and parasitic adaptations in cuckoos. *Behav Ecol* **13**, 163-168.
- Røskaft, E., Takasu, F., Moksnes, A. & Stokke, B. G. 2006: Importance of spatial habitat structure on establishment of host defenses against brood parasitism. *Behav Ecol* **17**, 700-708.
- Robert, M. & Sorci, G. 1999: Rapid increase of host defence against brood parasites in a recently parasitized area: the case of village weavers in Hispaniola. *Proc R Soc Lond B* **266**, 941-946.
- Robinson, S. K., Thompson, F. R., Donovan, T. M., Whitehead, D. R. & Faaborg, J. 1995: Regional Forest Fragmentation and the Nesting Success of Migratory Birds. *Science* **267**, 1987-1990.
- Rodriguez-Girones, M. A. & Lotem, A. 1999: How to detect a cuckoo egg: A signal-detection theory model for recognition and learning. *Am Nat* **153**, 633-648.
- Rosenius, P. 1929: Sveriges fåglar och fågelbon II. Lund.
- Rothstein, S. I. 1974: Mechanisms of avian egg recognition: possible learned and innate factors. *Auk* **91**, 796-807.

- . 1975a: Evolutionary rates and host defenses against avian brood parasitism. *Am Nat* **109**, 161-176.
- . 1975b: An experimental and teleonomic investigation of avian brood parasitism. *Condor* **77**, 250-271.
- . 1975c: Mechanisms of avian egg-recognition: do birds know their own eggs? *Anim Behav* **23**, 268-278.
- . 1978: Mechanisms of avian egg-recognition: additional evidence for learned components. *Anim Behav* **26**, 671-677.
- . 1990: A model system for coevolution: avian brood parasitism. *Annu Rev Ecol Syst* **21**, 481-508.
- . 1992: Brood parasitism, the importance of experiments and host defences of avifaunas on different continents. *Proc 3rd Pan-Afr. Ornithol. Congr. (Ostrich suppl.)*, 521-535.
- . 2001: Relic behaviours, coevolution and the retention versus loss of host defences after episodes of avian brood parasitism. *Anim Behav* **61**, 95-107.
- Rothstein, S. I., Patten, M. A. & Fleischer, R. C. 2002: Phylogeny, specialization, and brood parasite-host coevolution: some possible pitfalls of parsimony. *Behav Ecol* **13**, 1-10.
- Rothstein, S. I. & Robinson, S. K. 1994: Conservation and Coevolutionary Implications of Brood Parasitism by Cowbirds. *Trends Ecol Evol* **9**, 162-164.
- . 1998: Parasitic birds and their hosts; Studies in coevolution. In: Oxford University Series. (Perrins, C. M., ed). Oxford University Press, New York, Oxford. pp. 444.
- Rutila, J., Latja, R. & Koskela, K. 2002: The common cuckoo *Cuculus canorus* and its cavity nesting host, the redstart *Phoenicurus phoenicurus*: a peculiar cuckoo-host system? *J Avian Biol* **33**, 414-419.
- Safran, R. J. & Vitousek, M. N. 2008: Evolutionary Biology: Arms races in the eye of the beholder. *Curr Biol* **18**, R734-R736.
- Servedio, M. R. & Lande, R. 2003: Coevolution of an avian host and its parasitic cuckoo. *Evolution* **57**, 1164-1175.
- Sibley, C. G. & Ahlquist, J. E. 1990: Phylogeny and classification of birds: a study in molecular evolution. Yale University Press, New Haven, Connecticut.
- Siepielski, A. M. & Benkman, C. W. 2007: Convergent patterns in the selection mosaic for two north American bird-dispersed pines. *Ecol Monogr* **77**, 203-220.
- Skjelseth, S., Moksnes, A., Røskoft, E., Gibbs, H. L., Taborsky, M., Taborsky, B., Honza, M. & Kleven, O. 2004: Parentage and host preference in the common cuckoo *Cuculus canorus*. *J Avian Biol* **35**, 21-24.
- Soler, J. J., Martin Vivaldi, M. & Møller, A. P. 2009: Geographic distribution of suitable hosts explains the evolution of specialised gentes in the European cuckoo *Cuculus canorus*. *BMC Evol Biol*, doi:10.1186/1471-2148-1189-1188.
- Soler, J. J., Martinez, J. G., Soler, M. & Moller, A. P. 1999a: Genetic and geographic variation in rejection behavior of cuckoo eggs by European magpie populations: An experimental test of rejecter-gene flow. *Evolution* **53**, 947-956.
- . 2001: Coevolutionary interactions in a host-parasite system. *Ecol Lett* **4**, 470-476.
- Soler, J. J. & Møller, A. P. 1996: A comparative analysis of the evolution of variation in appearance of eggs of European passerines in relation to brood parasitism. *Behav Ecol* **7**, 89-94.
- Soler, J. J., Møller, A. P. & Soler, M. 1999b: A comparative study of host selection in the European cuckoo *Cuculus canorus*. *Oecologia* **118**, 265-276.
- Soler, J. J. & Soler, M. 2000: Brood-parasite interactions between great spotted cuckoos and magpies: a model system for studying coevolutionary relationships. *Oecologia* **125**, 309-320.

- Soler, M. 2009: Co-evolutionary arms race between brood parasites and their hosts at the nestling stage. *J Avian Biol* **40**, 237-240.
- Soler, M. & Møller, A. P. 1990: Duration of sympatry and coevolution between the great spotted cuckoo and its magpie host. *Nature* **343**, 748-750.
- Soler, M., Soler, J. J., Martinez, J. G., Perez-Contreras, T. & Moller, A. P. 1998: Micro-evolutionary change and population dynamics of a brood parasite and its primary host: the intermittent arms race hypothesis. *Oecologia* **117**, 381-390.
- Sorenson, M. D. & Payne, R. B. 2002: Molecular genetic perspectives on avian brood parasitism. *Integr Comp Biol* **42**, 388-400.
- . 2005: A molecular genetic analysis of cuckoo phylogeny. In: *The Cuckoos*. (Payne, R. B., ed). Oxford University Press, Oxford.
- Southern, H. N. 1958: Mimicry in the cuckoo eggs. In: *Evolution in Process*. (Huxley, J., Hardy, A. C. & Ford, E. D., eds). Collier Books, New York. pp. 219-232.
- Starling, M., Heinsohn, R., Cockburn, A. & Kilner, R. M. 2006: Cryptic genes revealed in Pallid cuckoos *Cuculus pallidus*. *Proc R Soc Lond B* **273**, 1929-1934.
- Stoddard, M. C. & Prum, R. O. 2008: Evolution of avian plumage color in a tetrahedral color space: A phylogenetic analysis of new world buntings. *Am Nat* **171**, 755-776.
- Stokke, B. G. 2001: Coevolutionary adaptations in avian brood parasites and their hosts. Dr. Scient, Norwegian University of Science and Technology, Trondheim.
- Stokke, B. G., Hafstad, I., Rudolfsen, G., Bargain, B., Beier, J., Campàs, D. B., Dyrz, A., Honza, M., Leisler, B., Pap, P. L., Patapavicius, R., Procházka, P., Schulze-Hagen, K., Thomas, R., Moksnes, A., Møller, A. P., Røskaft, E. & Soler, M. 2007a: Host density predicts presence of cuckoo parasitism in reed warblers. *Oikos* **116**, 913-922.
- Stokke, B. G., Hafstad, I., Rudolfsen, G., Moksnes, A., Møller, A. P., Røskaft, E. & Soler, M. 2008: Predictors of resistance to brood parasitism within and among reed warbler populations. *Behav Ecol* **19**, 612-620.
- Stokke, B. G., Honza, M., Moksnes, A., Røskaft, E. & Rudolfsen, G. 2002a: Costs associated with recognition and rejection of parasitic eggs in two European passerines. *Behaviour* **139**, 629-644.
- Stokke, B. G., Moksnes, A. & Røskaft, E. 2002b: Obligate brood parasites as selective agents for evolution of egg appearance in passerine birds. *Evolution* **56**, 199-205.
- . 2005: The enigma of imperfect adaptations in hosts of avian brood parasites. *Ornithol Sci* **4**, 17-29.
- Stokke, B. G., Moksnes, A., Røskaft, E., Rudolfsen, G. & Honza, M. 1999: Rejection of artificial cuckoo (*Cuculus canorus*) eggs in relation to variation in egg appearance among reed warblers (*Acrocephalus scirpaceus*). *Proc R Soc Lond B* **266**, 1483-1488.
- Stokke, B. G., Rudolfsen, G., Moksnes, A. & Røskaft, E. 2004: Rejection of conspecific eggs in chaffinches: The effect of age and clutch characteristics. *Ethology* **110**, 459-470.
- Stokke, B. G., Takasu, F., Moksnes, A. & Røskaft, E. 2007b: The importance of clutch characteristics and learning for antiparasite adaptations in hosts of avian brood parasites. *Evolution* **61**, 2212-2228.
- Strausberger, B. M. & Rothstein, S. I. 2009: Parasitic cowbirds may defeat host defence by causing rejecters to misimprint on cowbird eggs. *Behav Ecol*, doi:10.1093/beheco/arp1042.
- Swynnerton, C. 1918: Rejections by birds of eggs unlike their own: with remarks on some of the cuckoo problems. *Ibis* **60**, 127-154.
- Takasu, F. 2003: Co-evolutionary dynamics of egg appearance in avian brood parasitism. *Evol Ecol Res* **5**, 345-362.
- . 2005: A theoretical consideration on co-evolutionary interactions between avian brood parasites and their hosts. *Ornithol Sci* **4**, 65-72.

- Takasu, F., Kawasaki, K., Nakamura, H., Cohen, J. E. & Shigesada, N. 1993: Modeling the Population-Dynamics of a Cuckoo-Host Association and the Evolution of Host Defenses. *Am Nat* **142**, 819-839.
- Teuschl, Y., Taborsky, B. & Taborsky, M. 1998: How do cuckoos find their hosts? The role of habitat imprinting. *Anim Behav* **56**, 1425-1433.
- Thompson, J. N. 1994: *The Coevolutionary Process*. The University of Chicago Press, Chicago and London.
- . 1998: Rapid evolution as an ecological process. *Trends Ecol. Evol.* **13**, 329-332.
- . 2005a: Coevolution: The geographic mosaic of coevolutionary arms races. *Curr Biol* **15**, R992-R994.
- . 2005b: *The Geographic Mosaic of Coevolution*. The University of Chicago Press, Chicago and London.
- Thompson, J. N. & Cunningham, B. M. 2002: Geographic structure and dynamics of coevolutionary selection. *Nature* **417**, 735-738.
- Thompson, J. N., Nuismer, S. L. & Gomulkiewicz, R. 2002: Coevolution and maladaptation. *Integr Comp Biol* **42**, 381-387.
- Toju, H. & Sota, T. 2006a: Adaptive divergence of scaling relationships mediates the arms race between a weevil and its host plant. *Biol Lett* **2**, 539-542.
- . 2006b: Imbalance of predator and prey armament: Geographic clines in phenotypic interphase and natural selection. *Am Nat* **167**, 105-117.
- Trine, C. L., Robinson, D. & Robinson, S. K. 1998: Consequences of brown-headed cowbird brood parasitism for host population dynamics. In: *Parasitic birds and their hosts; Studies in coevolution*. (Rothstein, S. I. & Robinson, S. K., eds). Oxford University Press, New York, Oxford. pp. 273-295.
- Van Valen, L. 1973: A new evolutionary law. *Evolutionary Theory* **1**, 1-30.
- von Haartmann, L. 1981: Co-evolution of the Cuckoo *Cuculus canorus* and a regular Cuckoo host. *Ornis Fenn* **58**, 1-10.
- Vorobyev, M. & Osorio, D. 1998: Receptor noise as a determinant of colour thresholds. *Proc R Soc Lond B* **265**, 351-358.
- Vorobyev, M., Osorio, D., Bennett, A. T. D., Marshall, N. J. & Cuthill, I. C. 1998: Tetrachromacy, oil droplets and bird plumage colours. *J Comp Physiol A* **183**, 621-633.
- Wasenius, E. 1936: Om de i Finland funna typerna av gökägg och deras geografiska utbredning. *Ornis Fenn* **13**, 147-153.
- Welbergen, J. A. & Davies, N. B. 2009: Strategic variation in mobbing as a front line of defence against brood parasitism. *Curr Biol* **19**, 235-240.
- Winfree, R. 1999: Cuckoos, cowbirds and the persistence of brood parasitism. *Trends Ecol Evol* **14**, 338-343.
- Zangerl, A. R. & Berenbaum, M. R. 2003: Phenotype matching in wild parsnip and parsnip webworms: causes and consequences. *Evolution* **57**, 806-815.
- Zuniga, J. M. & Redondo, T. 1992: No evidence for variable duration of sympatry between the great spotted cuckoo and its magpie host. *Nature* **359**, 410-411.

Paper I

1

2 Avian Visual Perception Predicts Behavioral Responses to

3 Experimental Brood Parasitism in Chaffinches

4 **Jesús M. Avilés^{1,3,*}, Johan R. Vikan², Frode Fosøy², Anton Antonov², Arne**5 **Moksnes², Eivin Røskaft² and Bård G. Stokke²**6 ¹Departamento de Biología Animal y Ecología, Universidad de Granada, E-18071,

7 Granada, Spain

8 ²Department of Biology, Norwegian University of Science and Technology, NO-

9 7491 Trondheim, Norway

10 ³Departamento de Ecología Morfológica y Funcional, Estación Experimental de

11 Zonas Áridas, C.S.I.C., General Segura 1, E-04001 Almería, Spain

12

13 Running title: Host Vision and Cuckoo Discrimination

14 Correspondence: Jesús M. Avilés, Departamento de Biología Animal y Ecología,

15 Universidad de Granada, E-18071, Granada, Spain

16 Tel: + 34 950-281045; Fax: + 34 950-277110

17 e-mail: javiles@eeza.csic.es

18 Online enhancements: table A1, Figures A1 and A2.

1 ABSTRACT: Species that have been involved in a coevolutionary arms-race with the European
2 cuckoo *Cuculus canorus* have evolved anti-parasite defenses allowing them to discriminate and
3 reject odd-looking eggs. Mechanisms of host discrimination are mostly visually mediated, and
4 have been studied based on human vision or spectrophotometry, which does not account for what
5 the receiver (i.e. host) actually can discriminate. Here, we apply a perceptual model of color
6 discrimination to study whether behavioral responses to experimental parasitism in chaffinches
7 *Fringilla coelebs* fits with model predictions of chromatic and achromatic (i.e. brightness)
8 discrimination. Behavioral responses by chaffinches partly conformed to expectations from the
9 model. Discrimination of parasite eggs gradually increased with increasing differences in
10 chromatic contrasts between parasite and host eggs, whereas achromatic contrasts and differences
11 in shape, volume and spottiness did not affect egg rejection. Our results confirm that color
12 differences of the eggs, as quantified by realistic models of retinal function, are important integral
13 parts of a matching signal used by chaffinch hosts.

14 *Keywords:* avian vision, cuckoo parasitism, chaffinch, egg discrimination, host perception,
15 sensory visual discrimination

1

2 Cuckoo *Cuculus canorus* – host interactions provide some of the clearer text-book examples of
3 coadaptation in vertebrates. Cuckoos lay their eggs in the nests of host species, and leave parental
4 care of their offspring to unrelated foster parents (Davies 2000; Payne 2005; Stokke et al. 2005).
5 Cuckoo parasitism is harmful for hosts since once the cuckoo egg hatches the young cuckoo
6 readily displaces all host eggs and chicks (Davies 2000), which causes a dramatic reduction of
7 host reproductive output (Øien et al. 1998; Krüger 2007). Cuckoo parasitism has therefore
8 selected for effective defensive mechanisms in their hosts, which at the same time has selected
9 for further elaborated counter-defenses in the cuckoo to overcome host defenses (Brooke and
10 Davies 1988; Davies and Brooke 1988; Stokke et al. 2005). In this coevolutionary arms race
11 scenario, many host species have evolved anti-parasite defenses allowing them to defend
12 themselves against parasite exploitation by discriminating and rejecting any odd-looking egg that
13 is added to their clutches (Rothstein 1990; Moksnes et al. 1991).

14 Evidence suggests that stimuli involved in cuckoo egg discrimination are mostly visually
15 mediated (Davies 2000). A number of studies have shown that cuckoo egg rejection increases
16 with differences in appearance between cuckoo and host eggs as judged by humans (Davies
17 2000). Many bird species, including cuckoo hosts, can perceive UV wavelengths, of which
18 humans are blind, due to a fourth cone type in their retinas which is sensitive to UV light (e.g.,
19 Bennett et al. 1996; Bowmaker et al. 1997; Cuthill et al. 2000). Recent application of
20 spectrophotometry that accounts for UV wavelength has revealed the possible existence of
21 cuckoo genes that appear to be cryptic to human vision (e.g., Cherry and Bennett 2001; Avilés
22 and Møller 2004; Starling et al. 2006). However, a limitation in these studies is that egg-matching
23 is quantified as the difference in reflectance between cuckoo and host eggs which does not

1 account for what the hosts actually perceive (Vorobyev et al. 1998; Cuthill et al. 2000; Endler et
2 al. 2005). Avilés (2008) recently used realistic models of hosts' perceptual physiology that also
3 account for nest luminosity to study perception of different cuckoo egg morphs in relation to host
4 vision. However, discrimination experiments are clearly needed to expose the evolutionary
5 selective pressures acting on cuckoo egg coloration considering what is known about hosts'
6 visual abilities and the light conditions of host nests.

7 In a recent work, Cassey et al. (2008) found that differences in quantum catches from the
8 ultraviolet and short-wavelength sensitive cones predicted discrimination of artificial eggs in
9 song thrushes *Turdus philomelos*. However, the colors used to paint parasite eggs in that study
10 did not reflect ultraviolet wavelengths and displayed unnatural shades at longer wavelengths
11 (Honza et al. 2007), which resulted in an unnaturally high discriminability of experimentally
12 painted eggs (Cassey et al. 2008). Both intra-specific brood parasitism and cuckoo parasitism
13 with mimetic eggs are likely to challenge hosts with difficult discriminatory tasks, and it is
14 therefore critical to establish the limits of host sensory perception by studying host behavioral
15 responses to natural variation in egg coloration. Furthermore, egg discrimination by hosts may
16 rely on differences between parasite and host eggs in other characteristics than coloration (Stokke
17 et al. 2007), such as pattern of spottiness (e.g., Lahti and Lahti 2002), shape (e.g., Underwood
18 and Sealy 2006) or size (e.g., Marchetti 2000) that can not easily be controlled for in a visual
19 model approach.

20 Here we use a visual model approach to assess the relative importance of host color
21 discrimination for the task of parasite egg rejection in chaffinches *Fringilla coelebs*. Chaffinches
22 are known to efficiently reject model eggs at high rates although they are not currently being
23 parasitized by cuckoos (Braa et al. 1992; Moksnes 1992; Stokke et al. 2004). However, the

1 existence of a *Fringilla* cuckoo egg type in egg collections dating one century back (Moksnes
2 and Røskaft 1995; Avilés and Møller 2004) suggests that chaffinches were actively exploited by
3 cuckoos in the recent past, and that egg rejection behavior in chaffinches has evolved in response
4 to cuckoo parasitism (Stokke et al. 2004). Predictions emerging from sensory discrimination
5 theory have not so far been properly tested for avian brood parasite-host systems, because
6 previous studies have ignored how hosts actually perceive parasitism, and/or because other egg
7 features besides coloration were not considered in the analyses. The aim of this study was
8 therefore to test the prediction of sensory discrimination theory that the likelihood of rejecting
9 foreign eggs should decrease the more similar the stimuli (i.e., parasite egg) are perceived by
10 hosts.

11

12 **Methods**

13 *Study Area and Experimental Procedure*

14 The study was carried out in Stjørdal, approx. 30 km east of Trondheim in central Norway
15 (63°10'N, 10°20'E) during April-May 2007-2008. The study area consists of three minor lowland
16 grey alder *Alnus incana* woodlands in which chaffinches breed at high densities and cuckoos are
17 currently absent (Stokke et al. 2004).

18 A total of 74 successful experiments are included in this study. In order to simulate
19 cuckoo parasitism behavior, we replaced one randomly selected chaffinch egg in each clutch with
20 a conspecific egg from another nest on the day the fourth or fifth egg was laid. This procedure
21 allowed the hosts to assess the appearance of their whole clutch before taking a rejection decision
22 (see Stokke et al. 2004). The removed egg was then used in another experiment. Host and
23 parasite eggs were photographed in the field on a neutral grey plate together with a ruler and a

1 color reference using a Canon EOS 30D camera and a 100mm macro lens (f1/2.8). Photographs
2 provide an easy way to assess patterns of spottiness, shape and volume (see below), although they
3 do not capture the variation in coloration in the entire bird-visible waveband. There are
4 remarkable differences in egg appearance among different chaffinch females in our population
5 (fig.1A,B; Stokke et al. 2004). Therefore, our egg-exchange experiment produces a smooth
6 gradient of color matching between parasite and host eggs from the host's perspective. The host's
7 response was recorded as either rejection (parasite egg ejected) or acceptance if the parasite egg
8 had been incubated for at least five days.

9

10 *Spectral Measurements of Eggs and Nest Luminosity*

11 We estimated coloration (i.e., spectral reflectance at the 300-700 nm waveband) of host and all
12 experimentally exchanged chaffinch eggs with an Ocean Optics spectrometer equipment [S2000
13 spectrometer connected to a deuterium-halogen light (D2-W, mini) by a coaxial reflectance probe
14 (QR-400-7-UV-vis) and the OOIBase32TM operating software (Ocean Optics, Inc. Dunedin, FL,
15 USA)]. A stratified random sample of spectra from all regions of the eggs was obtained by
16 dividing each egg in three bands around the long axis (e.g., Cherry and Bennett 2001; Avilés et
17 al. 2004; 2006a, 2006b; Starling et al. 2006). Color was measured in each of these three bands
18 (twice in the central band and once in each of the distal bands) deliberately avoiding scans within
19 spots. Chaffinch eggs are not densely spotted and huge spot-free portions of the background are
20 always predominant over spotted egg-shell areas (see fig 1A,B). Therefore, for this particular
21 species, and, given low spot density and size, our approach reliably captures most of the variance
22 in egg color. Reflectance was measured with the probe placed at a constant distance and at a 45°
23 angle. Measurements were relative to a standard white (WS-2) and to the dark, which was

1 calibrated before the measurement of each clutch. All the measurements were performed in a
2 dark room indoors to avoid an effect of ambient light on spectro-measurements. We estimated
3 average coloration of chaffinch eggs in a clutch by sampling one single host egg per clutch,
4 which is justified by an extraordinary high consistency in coloration among eggs within a clutch
5 in this species (fig. 1A,B; Stokke et al. 2002; 2004). Therefore, the four measurements from each
6 egg were averaged to give a mean host spectrum for each clutch. The average spectral
7 distribution of sampled chaffinch eggs is shown in fig. 1C.

8 Ambient light measurements were collected in the morning between 10.00 h and 12.00 h
9 on May 16th and 17th 2008 at six deserted nests which each were mounted in five randomly
10 selected nest sites in our study area. To get representative irradiance we collected two different
11 sets of measurements in one hour at every nest. We do not have information on the time of day
12 when chaffinches recognize the eggs, but video recordings have shown that a significant
13 proportion of parasite eggs are rejected in the morning among other cuckoo hosts (Martín-Vivaldi
14 M., Com. Pers.). Briefly, we used a cosine-corrected fiber-optic probe (P400-2-UV-VIS; Ocean
15 Optics) with a 180° angle of acceptance and a measurement surface of 6 mm in diameter (CC-3-
16 UV; Ocean Optics). The spectrometer was calibrated with a light source of known color
17 temperature (LS-1-CAL; Ocean Optics). We measured the ambient light (three readings per nest)
18 close to the nest floor (i.e. where parasite and host eggs were placed) with the measurement
19 surface oriented to the sky, and the probe held perpendicular to the ground. We transformed
20 irradiance readings into photon units, as described by Endler (1990), and calculated the average
21 irradiance spectrum in chaffinch nests in our population for model calculations (fig. 1D).

22
23 Fig. 1 about here

1 *Chromatic Contrasts*. We calculated discriminability of parasite eggs for each experiment using
 2 the model of Vorobyev and Osorio (1998) developed for the tetrachromatic visual system of birds
 3 in its log form (Vorobyev et al. 1998). This model establishes a color distance ΔS which
 4 describes the color contrasts between two eggs as:

$$\begin{aligned}
 5 \quad \Delta S^2 = & [(e_1 e_2)^2 (\Delta f_4 - \Delta f_3)^2 + (e_1 e_3)^2 (\Delta f_4 - \Delta f_2)^2 + (e_1 e_4)^2 (\Delta f_2 - \Delta f_3)^2 \\
 6 & + (e_2 e_3)^2 (\Delta f_4 - \Delta f_1)^2 + (e_2 e_4)^2 (\Delta f_3 - \Delta f_1)^2 + (e_3 e_4)^2 (\Delta f_2 - \Delta f_1)^2] / \\
 7 & [(e_1 e_2 e_3)^2 + (e_1 e_2 e_4)^2 + (e_1 e_3 e_4)^2 + (e_2 e_3 e_4)^2] \\
 8 & \hspace{20em} (1)
 \end{aligned}$$

9 where Δf_i is the log ratio of the quantum catches of each class of single cones (long-wavelength
 10 sensitive [LWS], medium-wavelength sensitive [MWS], short-wavelength sensitive [SWS],
 11 ultraviolet wavelength sensitive [UVS]) denoted by the subscript for cone i , for host (H) and
 12 parasitic (P) eggs.

$$\begin{aligned}
 14 & \\
 16 & \hspace{10em} \int_{300}^{700} R_H(\lambda) I(\lambda) S(\lambda) d\lambda \\
 18 \quad \Delta f_i = \log & \frac{\int_{300}^{700} R_H(\lambda) I(\lambda) S(\lambda) d\lambda}{\int_{300}^{700} R_P(\lambda) I(\lambda) S(\lambda) d\lambda} \\
 20 & \\
 22 & \hspace{20em} (2) \\
 23 & \\
 24 &
 \end{aligned}$$

25 where $R_H(\lambda)$ represents the average reflectance of the host eggs, $R_P(\lambda)$ is the average reflectance
 26 of the parasite egg in a given chaffinch clutch, $I(\lambda)$ is the spectral irradiance at the nest, and $S(\lambda)$
 27 is the spectral sensitivity of host i . Results of calculations using equation (1) provide the
 28 chromatic distance ΔS separating the perceptual value of two eggs in host receptor space. The
 29 units for ΔS are JNDs (just noticeable differences). Essentially, colors that appear similar to a
 30 signal receiver (either because of the nature of their visual system or an absolutely small

1 difference in the reflectance spectra of the colors) result in small ΔS values, while those that have
 2 high chromatic contrast have large ΔS values (Osorio and Vorobyev 1996). Spectral sensitivity
 3 has not been measured in the chaffinch. Therefore, following recently published literature (e.g.,
 4 Håstad et al. 2005; Gómez and Théry 2007; Avilés et al. 2008; Avilés 2008; Håstad and Ödeen
 5 2008) we used spectral sensitivity data from the blue tit *Cyanistes caeruleus* with SWS1 : SWS2 :
 6 MWS : LWS cone proportions of 1: 1.92: 2.68: 2.7 (Hart et al. 2000) as representative of a UVS
 7 system, and assumed that the signaling noise e_i for each cone was independent of light intensity.

$$e_i = \omega / \sqrt{\eta_i} \quad (3)$$

8
 9
 10 where ω is the Weber fraction (taken as 0.05 (Vorobyev et al. 1998)) and η_i is the relative density
 11 of the cone class i on the retina. The version of the Vorobyev-Osorio model used here assumes
 12 daylight conditions, which is justified because parasite egg rejection seems to always occurs
 13 under daylight conditions (Martín-Vivaldi M., Com. Pers.), and because the chaffinch build open
 14 and shallow nests (Cramp 1998).

15 Spectral sensitivity is affected by the relative cone proportions in the bird retina, which
 16 may vary from one species to another (Hart 2001). We therefore assessed the sensitivity of our
 17 analysis to variation in cone proportions by repeating color contrast calculations for all the six
 18 UVS species found by Hart (2001). Estimations of differences in chromatic contrasts between
 19 parasite and hosts eggs were strongly correlated ($r^2 > 0.99$, $P < 0.00001$ for all the 15 possible
 20 combinations). Furthermore, the averaged estimate of chromatic contrast based on blue tit cone
 21 proportion fell within 1 SD of the means calculated using all known cone proportions for UVS
 22 species in Hart (2001) (mean/SD: blue tit: 2.77/1.19; blue-faced honeyeater *Entomyzon cyanotis*:
 23 2.76/1.19; noisy miner *Manorina melanocephala*: 2.63/1.13; satin bowerbird *Ptilonorhynchus*

1 *violaceus*: 3.02/1.31; european starling *Sturnus vulgaris*: 2.89/1.24; blackbird *Turdus merula*:
2 2.47/1.05). Thus our results were robust to variations in the relative cone proportions of the bird
3 retina.

4
5 *Achromatic Contrasts*. Evidence suggests that birds may use achromatic signals in discriminatory
6 tasks (reviewed in Kelber et al. 2003). In this vein, it has been recently suggested that achromatic
7 mechanisms could play a key role in the discrimination of cuckoo eggs at low-light levels (Avilés
8 2008). In birds, double cones are assumed to be responsible of achromatic visual detection (e.g.,
9 Osorio et al. 1999a; 1999b). We thus applied equations 1 to 3 to sensitivity data for double cones
10 of blue tits (Hart et al. 2000). We estimated the Weber fraction as 0.05 (at threshold) for the
11 double cone in birds and calculated achromatic (brightness) contrasts similar to the chromatic
12 analysis. For every experimentally parasitized clutch we therefore calculated chromatic and
13 achromatic contrasts between the averaged host spectrum and the averaged spectrum for the
14 parasite egg.

15

16 *Egg Volume and Shape*

17 The maximum length and breadth of one host and the parasite eggs were estimated to the nearest
18 0.1 mm based on the photographs using digital imaging software (NIS Elements BR 3.0, Nikon,
19 Amstelveen, The Netherlands). To ensure consistency all measurements were done by one person
20 (JRV). Egg volume index (EV) was calculated from the length (EL) and breadth (EB) using the
21 formula $EV=0.5 \times EL \times EB^2$ (Hoyt 1979). In addition, we used Picman's (1989) simple shape index
22 (shape = EL/EB) to determine egg shape. For every experimentally parasitized clutch we

1 calculated the absolute value of the difference between volume and shape between the host and
2 the parasite eggs.

3

4 *Patterns of Spottiness*

5 Based on the photographs, spot measurements of one host and the parasite egg were carried out
6 using NIS-Elements BR 3.0. Measurements were delimited to a rectangle of the egg surface
7 covering 90% of the longitudinal axis and the respective width (see figure A1 in appendix). Spots
8 were marked with the threshold tool (analogous to the magic wand tool in Photoshop) in the
9 binary editor of NIS, and three different variables were extracted: Spot coverage as the total spot
10 area relative to the background in the rectangle; Perimeter/Area ratio (P/A hereafter) defined as
11 the sum of the perimeter of all spots divided by the sum of the total spotted area. This measure
12 allows us to differentiate between patterns of a few but large versus many but small spots having
13 the same spot coverage. Finally, we used Mean circularity as a measure of spot shape. Circularity
14 is a derived measure which equals $4 \cdot \pi \cdot \text{Area} / \text{Perimeter}^2$. Perfect circles have circularity 1 while
15 non-circular spots have circularity values between 0 and 1. We estimated repeatability for the
16 three variables in a set of 20 randomly selected eggs sampled in two different days. Repeatability
17 proved to be very high for the three variables ($r = 0.94-0.98$, $F_{19,20} > 23.7$, $P < 0.00001$, $N = 20$).
18 For every experimentally parasitized clutch we calculated the absolute value of the difference
19 between the three descriptors of spottiness between the host and the parasite eggs.

20

21 *Statistical methods*

22 In chaffinches, the female is the sex responsible for rejection of parasite eggs (Moksnes et al.
23 1994). Previous intensive catching and ringing of breeding chaffinches in this population has

1 revealed a negligible chance of sampling the same female in two consecutive years (Stokke et al.
2 2004). We therefore counted every experiment as an independent data point in our analyses.
3 Also, previous studies revealed no age-specific patterns of recognition and laying in chaffinches
4 (Stokke et al. 2004). Chromatic and achromatic contrasts as well as contrasts in volume, shape
5 and spottiness between parasitic and host eggs were not significantly different from a normal
6 distribution (Kolmogorov-Smirnov tests, $P > 0.05$).

7 In a first analysis, we used logistic regression models (GENMOD procedure in SAS, SAS
8 Institute, 1996) to test whether rejection of parasite eggs in chaffinches (i.e., rejection *vs*
9 acceptance) was explained by differences in matching (i.e. chromatic and achromatic contrasts,
10 volume, shape, spot coverage, spot P/A ratio and spot circularity) between host and parasite eggs.
11 Year was entered as a fixed factor to control for annual variation. From this global model, we
12 constructed candidate models using the main effects of each predictor. Due to limited sample size
13 we discarded those subsets including interactions. The best-fit model was determined using
14 Akaike's information criterion (Burnham and Anderson 1998). Because the number of datapoints
15 in the global model divided by K (the number of parameters in the model) is less than 40, AIC
16 was corrected for small sample sizes (known as AICc) following Burnham and Anderson (1998).
17 The model with the lowest value of AICc is the most parsimonious one in the sense that it
18 provides the best balance between overfitting (hence loss of precision) and underfitting (hence
19 bias) and is the selected model. The Akaike weights give the relative support for a given model
20 compared to the other models in the set (all information in Burnham and Anderson 1998).
21 Furthermore, we also employed model averaging (Burnham and Anderson 1998; Symonds and
22 Johnson 2008) to identify more accurately the relative importance of each model term in
23 predicting rejection of parasite eggs. This involved taking the subset of the most likely models

1 (cumulative Akaike weight ≤ 0.95), adjusting the Akaike weight for each model accordingly, and
2 then calculating Akaike weights for each model term by summing the Akaike weights for each
3 model in which the term features. These scores range from 0 (the term appears in none of the
4 most likely models) to 1 (the term appears in all of the most likely models) (Symonds and
5 Johnson 2008).

6 According to Green (1979) any correlation less than 0.70 eliminate serious problems of
7 collinearity in multivariate analyses. None of the predictors had r_p values larger than 0.7 (see
8 table A1 in appendix).

9

10

Results

11

Egg rejection in relation to parasite-host egg matching.

12 54 out of 74 (72.98 %) experimental parasite eggs were rejected by the chaffinch. There were
13 eight different models that provided substantial support (i.e., $\Delta_i \leq 2$) for egg rejection (table 1).
14 The best model describing the average rejection rate of parasite eggs included chromatic contrast
15 as the only term, and this term appeared in all models providing substantial support for egg
16 rejection (table 1). Model averaging showed that chromatic contrast was clearly the most
17 important predictor of parasite egg discrimination, with an Akaike weight of 0.84, indicating that
18 it featured in 117 out of the 139 most likely models (table 2). Achromatic contrasts and shape
19 contrasts were the second and third most important predictors of parasite egg rejection by
20 chaffinches (Akaike weights of 0.51 and 0.43, respectively, table 2). The remaining predictors of
21 rejection had low Akaike weights (table 2).

22

23 Table 1 about here

1 Inspection of model average estimates showed that chromatic contrast was the only term for
2 which the 95% CI did not include zero (table 2). Rejection probability of parasite eggs increased
3 with chromatic differences between parasite and host eggs (range: from 25.0 % for pairs tested
4 against parasite eggs differing 0-1 JND to 92.3 % for pairs tested against parasite eggs differing >
5 4 JND; table 2; fig 2). The model averaged estimates of remaining predictors of rejection had
6 95% CI's that included zero values (table 2).

7

8 Table 2 about here

9 Figure 2 about here

10

11

Discussion

12 To our knowledge, this is the first study in which realistic models of the hosts' perceptual
13 physiology have been applied to investigate host behavioral responses to natural variation in egg
14 coloration. The behavioral responses by chaffinches to experimental parasitism using conspecific
15 eggs partly conformed to expectations from the discrimination model based on host perception of
16 chromatic differences. The higher the value of chromatic contrasts between the parasite and the
17 host eggs, the higher was the probability of the parasite egg being rejected. Our findings confirm
18 the adaptive value of matching as perceived by hosts for a parasite egg, which was previously
19 known intuitively based on more indirect methods for the assessment of mimicry such as those
20 based on human vision (e.g., Davies and Brooke 1988; Moksnes and Røskaft 1992; Davies 2000)
21 and spectrophotometry (e.g., Avilés et al. 2006c; Honza et al. 2007; Polaciková et al. 2007;
22 Cherry et al. 2007). In addition, our results provide experimental support to previous findings in
23 other animal taxa (e.g., bees, mice and humans) suggesting that sensory discrimination improves

1 with the intensity of the perceived stimulus (e.g., Wolfe 2000; Abraham et al. 2004; Chittka et al.
2 2003; Dyer and Chittka 2004).

3 Although we found that the probability of egg rejection gradually increased with intensity
4 of the visual stimulus (i.e., ΔS), chaffinches discriminated between eggs whose visual stimulus
5 according to the perceptual model would appear similar to a bird receiver (i.e., small ΔS values).
6 In the other direction, chaffinches also accepted a considerable proportion of clearly contrasting
7 parasite eggs (fig.2). Previous studies have shown that for some bird species, predicted thresholds
8 for chromatic discrimination are matched by behavioral data on discrimination of colors against a
9 background under photopic conditions (e.g., Vorobyev and Osorio 1998; Kelber et al. 2003;
10 Goldsmith and Butler 2005). The JND threshold should be treated as a guideline in this study
11 since we parameterized the model using data from other species. A certain level of mismatching
12 between model predictions and behavioral data has been reported for dim light conditions,
13 probably due to a higher relative importance of the achromatic mechanism (Vorobyev and Osorio
14 1998). One explanation for the discrepancy between the predictions of the color discrimination
15 model and the test results in chaffinches is that parasite egg discrimination may somehow depend
16 on specific aspects of egg appearance (i.e., shape, volume, spottiness) that are not accounted for
17 by avian chromatic and achromatic contrasts as measured in this study. Here we have
18 quantitatively assessed differences between parasite and host eggs in other characteristics than
19 coloration, such as pattern of spottiness, shape or size. However, it cannot be discarded that our
20 way of quantifying spottiness did not capture how the host processes the spatial configuration of
21 colors across the egg surface. Nonetheless, our results confirm that color difference of the eggs is
22 an integral part of the host matching signal. Finally, although our results were robust to reported
23 cone proportion variations among UVS species (see methods), spectral sensitivity data for

1 chaffinch were not available in the literature, and therefore we parameterized the model with blue
2 tit data as representative of typical ultraviolet sensitive birds.

3 Previous empirical data for humans and other animals have shown that photopic
4 discrimination is based on predominantly color opponent channels (Vorobyev and Osorio 1998;
5 Schaefer et al. 2007). In addition, it has been shown that cuckoo hosts would better perceive
6 chromatic differences with cuckoo eggs in bright than in dim nest environments (Avilés 2008).
7 Chaffinches are typical open nesters and, therefore, discriminatory tasks should be photopic. In
8 agreement, we have found that chromatic difference as would be perceived by hosts was by far
9 the best predictor of egg rejection. However, our experiment did not break the correlation
10 between differences in color and brightness between host and experimental eggs ($r_p = 0.62$, $P <$
11 0.00001 , $N = 74$ nests). Only future experiments in which the chromatic and achromatic parts of
12 the compound visual stimulus are manipulated would allow disentangling the role of chromatic
13 and achromatic signals in parasite egg discrimination.

14 In conclusion, we have documented that difficult discriminatory tasks in terms of visual
15 discrimination, as predicted by physiological models of host perception, are solved less
16 frequently by chaffinches than easier discriminatory tasks. Physiological models both under- and
17 overestimated chaffinch acuity for discriminating parasite eggs. Two previous papers (Cassey et
18 al. 2008; Avilés 2008) concluded that the use of retinal models was necessary for quantitatively
19 describing the strength of the selection pressures acting on parasite egg coloration. The findings
20 of this study highlighted the importance of incorporating realistic models of the host' perceptual
21 color physiology in conjunction with other candidate components of matching signal (e.g., shape,
22 volume and spottiness) to the study of egg discrimination by host of avian brood parasites.

23

Acknowledgements

1
2 We thank M. Théry and P. Cassey for discussion on the use of photon catches of cones in
3 predicting behavior, D. Parejo for helpful discussion on the manuscript, and Roger Dahl for
4 valuable help with fieldwork. We also thank P. Cassey, J. Marshall, and two anonymous referees
5 for valuable comments on the manuscript. During manuscript preparation JMA was funded by a
6 Ramon y Cajal fellowship and the Spanish Ministry of Education and Science (CGL2008-00718).
7 Fieldwork supported FF, AM, ER and BGS by a Norwegian Research Council fellowship, while
8 JRV was funded by a grant from the Faculty of Science and Technology, NTNU.

Literature Cited

- 1
2 Abraham, N. M., H. Spors, A. Carleton, T. W. Margrie, T. Kurner, and A. T. Schaefer. 2004.
3 Maintaining accuracy at the expense of speed: Stimulus similarity defines odor
4 discrimination time in mice. *Neuron* 44: 865-876.
- 5 Avilés, J. M. 2008. Egg colour mimicry in the common cuckoo *Cuculus canorus* as revealed by
6 modelling host retinal function. *Proceedings of the Royal Society B: Biological Sciences*
7 275:2345-2352.
- 8 Avilés, J. M., and A. P. Møller. 2004. How host egg mimicry is maintained in the cuckoo
9 *Cuculus canorus*? *Biological Journal of the Linnean Society* 82:57-68.
- 10 Avilés, J. M., J. J. Soler, M. Soler, and A. P. Møller. 2004. Egg appearance and rejection
11 behaviour in magpies. *Animal Behaviour* 67:951-958.
- 12 Avilés, J. M., J. J. Soler, and T. Pérez-Contreras. 2006a. Dark nests and egg colour in birds: a
13 possible functional role of ultraviolet reflectance in egg detectability. *Proceedings of the*
14 *Royal Society B: Biological Sciences* 273:2821-2829.
- 15 Avilés, J. M., B. G. Stokke, A. Moksnes, E. Røskaft, M. Asmul, and A. P. Møller. 2006b. Rapid
16 increase in cuckoo egg matching in a recently parasitized reed warbler population. *Journal*
17 *of Evolutionary Biology* 19:1901-1910.
- 18 Avilés, J. M., J. J. Soler, T. Pérez-Contreras, M. Soler, and Møller, A. P. 2006c. Ultraviolet
19 colour vision of great spotted cuckoo eggs and egg rejection by magpies. *Behavioural*
20 *Ecology* 17:310-314.
- 21 Avilés, J. M., J. J. Soler, C. Navarro, and T. Pérez-Contreras. 2008. Dark nests and nestling
22 conspicuousness in color patterns of altricial birds. *American Naturalist*. 171:327-338.
- 23 Bennett, A. T. D., I. C. Cuthill, J. C. Partridge, and E. J. Maier. 1996. Ultraviolet vision and mate
24 choice in zebra finches. *Nature* 380:433-435.
- 25 Bowmaker, J. K., L. A. Heath, S. E. Wilkie, and D. M. Hunt. 1997. Visual pigments and oil
26 droplets from six classes of photoreceptor in the retinas of birds. *Vision Research* 37:
27 2183-2194.
- 28 Braa, A.T., A. Moksnes, and E. Røskaft. 1992 Adaptations of bramblings and chaffinches
29 towards parasitism by the common cuckoo. *Animal Behaviour* 43:67-78.

- 1 Brooke, M. de L. and N. B. Davies. 1988. Egg mimicry by Cuckoos *Cuculus canorus* in relation
2 to discrimination by hosts. *Nature* 335:630-632.
- 3 Burnham, K. P., and D. R. Anderson. 1998. Model selection and inference: a practical
4 information-theoretic approach. Springer, New York.
- 5 Cassey, P., M. Honza, T. Grim, and M. E. Hauber. 2008. The modeling of avian visual perception
6 predicts behavioural rejection responses to foreign egg colours. *Biology Letters*.
7 doi:10.1098/rsbl.2008.0279.
- 8 Cherry, M. I., and A. T. D. Bennett, 2001. Egg colour matching in an African cuckoo, as revealed
9 by ultraviolet-visible reflectance spectrophotometry. *Proceedings of the Royal Society B:*
10 *Biological Sciences* 268:565-571.
- 11 Cherry, M. I., A. T. D. Bennett, and C. Moskat. 2007. Host intra-clutch variation, cuckoo egg
12 matching and egg rejection by great reed warblers. *Naturwissenschaften* 94:441-447
- 13 Chittka, L., A. G. Dyer, F. Bock, and A. Dornhaus. 2003. Bees trade off foraging speed for
14 accuracy. *Nature* 424:388-388.
- 15 Chittka, L. and D. Osorio. 2007. Cognitive dimensions of predator responses to imperfect
16 mimicry. *PLOS Biology* 5:2754-2757.
- 17 Cramp, S. 1998. Cramp's the complete birds of the Western Palaearctic. Optimedia, Oxford
18 University Press.
- 19 Cuthill, I. C., J. C. Partridge, A. T. D. Bennett, S. C. Church, N. S. Hart, and S. Hunt. 2000.
20 Ultraviolet vision in birds. *Advances in the Study of Behaviour* 29:159-214.
- 21 Davies, N. B. 2000. Cuckoos, cowbirds and other cheats. T. A. D. Poyser. London.
- 22 Davies, N. B., and M. de L. Brooke. 1988. Cuckoos versus reed warblers: adaptations and
23 counteradaptations. *Animal Behaviour* 36:262-284.
- 24 Dyer, A. G., and L. Chittka. 2004. Bumblebees (*Bombus terrestris*) sacrifice foraging speed to
25 solve difficult colour discrimination tasks. *Journal of Comparative Physiology A* 190:759-
26 763.
- 27 Endler, J. A. 1990. On the measurement and classification of colour in studies of animal colour
28 patterns. *Biological Journal of the Linnean Society* 41:315-352.

- 1 Endler, J. A., D. A. Westcott, J. R. Madden, and T. Robson. 2005. Animal visual systems and the
2 evolution of color patterns: Sensory processing illuminates signal evolution. *Evolution*
3 59:1795-1818.
- 4 Gómez, D. and M. Théry. 2007. Simultaneous crypsis and conspicuousness in color patterns:
5 Comparative analysis of a neotropical rainforest bird community. *American Naturalist*
6 169:S42-S61.
- 7 Goldsmith, T. H. and B. K. Butler. 2005. Color vision of the budgerigar (*Melopsittacus*
8 *undulatus*): hue matches, tetrachromacy, and intensity discrimination. *Journal of*
9 *Comparative Physiology A* 191:933-951
- 10 Green R. 1979. Sampling design and statistical methods for environmental biologists. New York:
11 Wiley
- 12 Hart, N. S. 2001. Variations in cone photoreceptor abundance and the visual ecology of birds.
13 *Journal of Comparative Physiology A* 186:375-387.
- 14 Hart, N. S., J. C. Partridge, I. C. Cuthill, and A. T. D. Bennett. 2000. Visual pigments, oil
15 droplets, ocular media and cone photoreceptor distribution in two species of passerine
16 bird: the blue tit (*Parus caeruleus* L.) and the blackbird (*Turdus merula* L.). *Journal of*
17 *Comparative Physiology A* 186:375-387.
- 18 Håstad, O., and A. Ödeen. 2008. Different ranking of avian colors predicted by modelling of
19 retinal function in human and birds. *American Naturalist* 171:831-838.
- 20 Håstad, O., J. Victorsson, and A. Ödeen. 2005. Differences in color vision make passerines less
21 conspicuous in the eyes of their predators. *Proceedings of the National Academy of*
22 *Sciences* 102:6391-6394.
- 23 Honza, M., L. Polacikova, and P. Prochazka. 2007. Ultraviolet and green parts of the colour
24 spectrum affect egg rejection in the song thrush (*Turdus philomelos*). *Biological Journal*
25 *of the Linnean Society* 92:269-276.
- 26 Hoyt, D. F. 1979. Practical methods for estimating volume and fresh weight of birds eggs. *Auk*
27 96:73-77.
- 28 Kelber, A., M. Vorobyev, and D. Osorio. 2003. Animal colour vision - behavioural tests and
29 physiological concepts. *Biological Review* 78:81-118.
- 30 Krüger, O. 2007. Cuckoos, cowbirds and hosts: adaptations, trade-offs and constraints.
31 *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society B* 362:1873-1886.

- 1 Lahti, D. C., and A. R. Lahti. 2002. How precise is egg discrimination in weaverbirds? *Animal*
2 *Behaviour* 63:1135-1142.
- 3 Marchetti, K. 2000. Egg rejection in a passerine bird: size does matter. *Animal Behaviour*
4 59:877-885.
- 5 Moksnes, A. 1992. Egg recognition in chaffinches and bramblings. *Animal Behaviour* 44:993-
6 995
- 7 Moksnes, A., and E. Røskaft. 1992. Responses of some rare cuckoo hosts to mimetic model
8 cuckoo eggs and to foreign conspecific eggs. *Ornis Scandinavica* 23:17-23.
- 9 Moksnes, A., and E. Røskaft. 1995. Egg-morphs and host preference in the common cuckoo
10 (*Cuculus canorus*): an analysis of cuckoo and host eggs from European museum
11 collections. *Journal of Zoology, London* 236:625-648.
- 12 Moksnes, A., E. Røskaft, and A. T. Braa. 1991. Rejection behavior by common cuckoo hosts
13 towards artificial brood parasite eggs. *Auk* 108:348-354.
- 14 Moksnes, A., E. Røskaft, and L. Korsnes. 1993. Rejection of cuckoo (*Cuculus canorus*) eggs by
15 meadow pipits (*Anthus pratensis*). *Behavioral Ecology* 4:120-127.
- 16 Moksnes, A., E. Røskaft E, and M. M. Solli. 1994. Documenting puncture ejection of parasitic
17 eggs by Chaffinches *Fringilla coelebs* and Blackcaps *Sylvia atricapilla*. *Fauna Norvegica*
18 *Series C, Cinclus* 17:115-118.
- 19 Øien, I. J., Moksnes, A., Røskaft, E., and M. Honza. 1998. Costs of Cuckoo *Cuculus canorus*
20 parasitism to Reed Warblers *Acrocephalus scirpaceus*. *Journal of Avian Biology* 29:209-
21 215.
- 22 Osorio, D. and M. Vorobyev. 1996. Colour vision as an adaptation to frugivory in primates.
23 *Proceedings of the Royal Society B: Biological Sciences* 263:593-599.
- 24 Osorio, D., A. Miklosi, and Z. Gonda. 1999a. Visual ecology and perception of coloration
25 patterns by domestic chicks. *Evolutionary Ecology* 13:673-689.
- 26 Osorio, D., M. Vorobyev, and C. D. Jones. 1999b. Colour vision of domestic chicks. *Journal of*
27 *Experimental Biology* 202:2951-2959.
- 28 Payne, R.B. 2005. *The Cuckoos*. Oxford University Press, Oxford.
- 29 Picman, J. 1989. Mechanism of increased puncture resistance of eggs of brown-headed cowbirds.
30 *Auk* 106:577-583.

- 1 Polaciková, L., M. Honza, P. Procházka, J. Topercer, and B. G. Stokke. 2007. Colour
2 characteristics of the blunt egg pole: cues for recognition of parasitic eggs as revealed by
3 reflectance spectrophotometry. *Animal Behaviour* 74:419-427.
- 4 Rothstein, S. I. 1990. A model system for coevolution: avian brood parasitism. *Annual Review of*
5 *Ecology and Systematic* 21:481-508.
- 6 SAS Institute. 1996. SAS/STAT software changes and enhancements through release 6.11.
7 SAS Institute. North Carolina.
- 8 Starling, M., R. Heinsohn, A. Cockburn, and N. E. Langmore. 2006. Cryptic gentes revealed in
9 pallid cuckoos *Cuculus pallidus* using reflectance spectrophotometry. *Proceedings of the*
10 *Royal Society B: Biological Sciences* 273:1929-1934.
- 11 Stokke, B. G., A. Moksnes, and E. Røskaft. 2002. Obligate brood parasites as selective agents for
12 evolution of egg appearance in passerine birds. *Evolution* 56:199-205.
- 13 Stokke, B. G., A. Moksnes, and E. Røskaft. 2005. The enigma of imperfect adaptations in hosts
14 of avian brood parasites. *Ornithological Science* 4:17-29.
- 15 Stokke, B.G., G. Rudolfsen, A. Moksnes, and E. Røskaft. 2004. Rejection of conspecific eggs in
16 chaffinches: The effect of age and clutch characteristics. *Ethology* 110:459-470.
- 17 Stokke, B. G., F. Takasu, A. Moksnes, and E. Røskaft. 2007. The importance of clutch
18 characteristics and learning for antiparasite adaptations in hosts of avian brood parasites.
19 *Evolution* 61:2212-2228.
- 20 Symonds, M. R. E. and C. N. Johnson. 2008. Species richness and evenness in Australian birds.
21 *American Naturalist* 171:480-490.
- 22 Underwood, T. J. and S. G. Sealy 2006. Influence of shape on egg discrimination in American
23 robins and gray catbirds. *Ethology* 112:164-173.
- 24 Vorobyev, M., D. Osorio, A. T. D. Bennett, N. J. Marshall, and Cuthill, I. C. 1998.
25 Tetrachromacy, oil droplets and bird plumage colours. *Journal of Comparative Physiology*
26 *A* 183:621-633.
- 27 Vorobyev, M. and D. Osorio. 1998. Receptor noise as a determinant of colour thresholds.
28 *Proceedings of the Royal Society B: Biological Sciences* 265:351-358.
- 29 Wolfe, J. 2000. Visual attention. In: De Valois, K. K., editor. *Seeing*. Pp. 335-386. Academic
30 press. San Diego

Table 1: Most likely models in descending order explaining variation in rejection behavior in chaffinches. The table shows the factors included in the model and model estimates (slopes) from logistic regression model that assesses the relationship between frequency of experimental egg rejection and the differences between host and parasite eggs in ΔS , ΔQ , shape, volume, spot coverage, spot circularity and spot P/A ratio. Model selection was based on AICc, and $\Delta AICc$ is the difference between a particular model and the best one within each subanalysis. K is the number of estimated parameters. Akaike weights show the relative support a given model has from the data compared with the other models in the set. ΔS and ΔQ correspond to avian color and achromatic contrasts, respectively.

Model	ΔS		ΔQ		Shape		Volume		Spot coverage		Spot circularity		Spot P/A ratio		Year	K	AICc	$\Delta AICc$	Akaike Weights
	Estimate (s.e.)	Estimate (s.e.)	Estimate (s.e.)	Estimate (s.e.)	Estimate (s.e.)	Estimate (s.e.)	Estimate (s.e.)	Estimate (s.e.)	Estimate (s.e.)	Estimate (s.e.)	Estimate (s.e.)	Estimate (s.e.)	Estimate (s.e.)						
ΔS	0.79 (0.27)															3	80.4	0.0	0.051
$\Delta S, \Delta Q$	0.61 (0.32)	0.28 (0.28)														4	81.5	1.1	0.028
$\Delta S, \text{shape}$	0.82 (0.28)			-4.43 (4.33)												4	81.6	1.2	0.028
$\Delta S, \text{year}$	0.83 (0.28)												0.53 (0.57)			4	81.7	1.4	0.025
$\Delta S, \text{volume}$	0.83 (0.28)						-0.001 (0.002)									4	81.9	1.5	0.024
$\Delta S, \text{spot circularity}$	0.82 (0.28)										3.53 (4.59)					4	82.0	1.6	0.024
$\Delta S, \text{spot P/A ratio}$	0.82 (0.28)											0.04 (0.06)				4	82.1	1.7	0.022
$\Delta S, \Delta Q, \text{shape}$	0.58 (0.33)	0.37 (0.29)		-5.76 (4.49)												5	82.2	1.8	0.020
$\Delta S, \text{spot coverage}$	0.80 (0.28)								2.05 (7.16)							4	82.5	2.1	0.017

1 **Table 2:** Akaike weights for each factor in the most likely models predicting parasite egg
 2 rejection. ΔS and ΔQ correspond to avian color and achromatic contrasts, respectively. Estimates
 3 in bold indicate that 0 is excluded from 95% confidence interval and that variable influences
 4 rejection of parasite eggs.

5

Term	Akaike Weight (95 %)	Model averaged estimate (\pm 95 % CI)
ΔS	0.84	0.74 (0.13 to 1.35)
ΔQ	0.51	0.47 (-0.08 to 1.02)
shape	0.43	-6.42 (-15.47 to 2.63)
volume	0.36	-0.002 (-0.005 to 0.002)
spot circularity	0.35	5.25 (-4.16 to 14.66)
year	0.28	-0.16 (-0.81 to 0.49)
spot P/A ratio	0.23	0.04 (-0.09 to 0.16)
spot coverage	0.22	2.03 (-12.39 to 16.45)

6 Note: 139 models were identified as most likely (i.e., accounting for a summed
 7 Akaike weight of 0.95) for parasite egg rejection.

1

2 **LEGEND FOR FIGURES**

3

4 **Figure 1:** Sample photographs of experimentally parasitized chaffinch clutches showing
5 moderate (A) and high (B) contrast, with the parasite egg on the right in the bottom row. Average
6 reflectance spectrum (C) of chaffinch eggs and average spectral irradiance at chaffinch nests (D).
7 Curves are the mean of individual means of four measurements taken at every egg for reflectance
8 and the mean of individual means of four measurements taken at every nest for irradiance,
9 respectively. Bars are standard deviations.

10

11 **Figure 2:** Percent of parasite eggs rejected (grey bars) and accepted (white bars) in relation to
12 chromatic matching estimated under the Vorobyev-Osorio model. Numbers of nests in which the
13 parasite egg was rejected or accepted or in which means are calculated are denoted on top of the
14 bars.

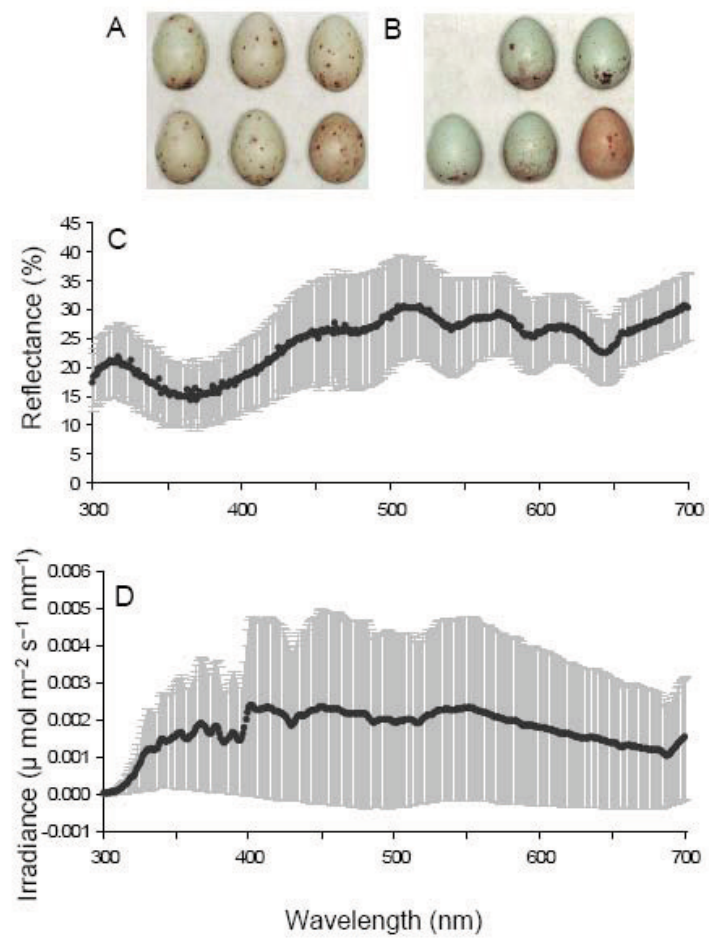
15

16

1 **Figure 1:** Avilés et al.

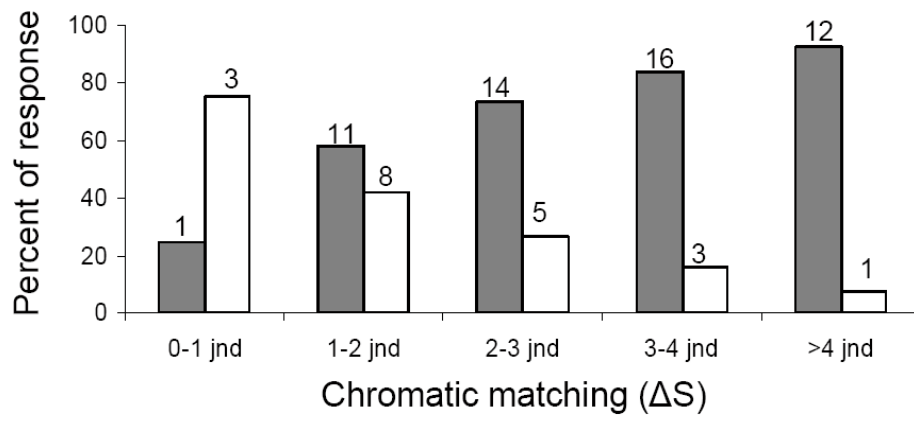
2

3



4

5

1 **Figure 2:** Avilés et al.2
3
45
6

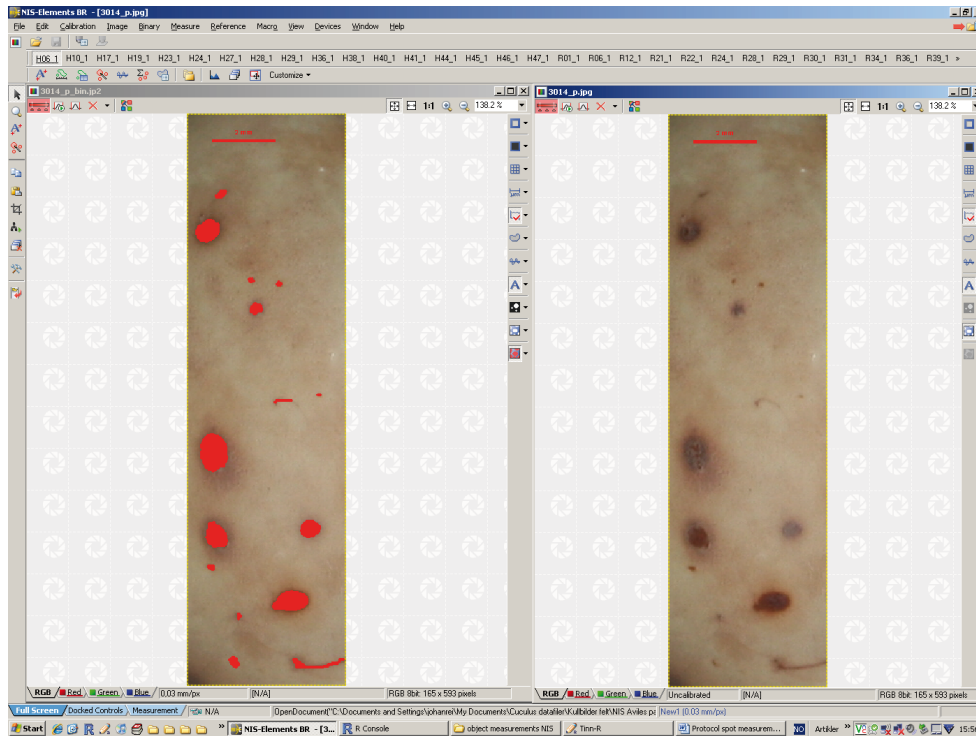
1 APPENDIX

2

3 Table A1. Pearson's correlations among predictors of rejection and latency to rejection of
 4 parasitic eggs (N =74). ΔS = differences in chromatic contrast between parasite and host eggs as
 5 estimated by Vorobyev & Osorio model, ΔQ = differences in achromatic contrast between
 6 parasite and host eggs as estimated by Vorobyev & Osorio model, volume= differences in egg
 7 volume between parasite and host eggs; shape= differences in egg shape between parasite and
 8 host eggs; spot coverage=differences in coverage of spottiness between parasite and host eggs;
 9 spot P/A ratio=differences in P/A ratio of spottiness between parasite and host eggs; spot
 10 circularity=differences in circularity of spots between parasite and host eggs. See methods for
 11 further details.

	ΔS	ΔQ	volume	shape	spot coverag e	spot P/A ratio
ΔQ	.6172 p=.000					
volume	.1319 p=.263	.2599 p=.025				
shape	-.0505 p=.669	.1639 p=.163	-.0978 p=.407			
spot coverage	-.0359 p=.761	-.1894 p=.106	-.1784 p=.128	-.2229 p=.056		
spot P/A ratio	-.0918 p=.437	-.0081 p=.946	-.2729 p=.019	-.0880 p=.456	.2097 p=.073	
spot circularity	-.0431 p=.715	-.1983 p=.090	.0492 p=.677	-.0068 p=.954	.0562 p=.635	-.1173 p=.320

1



2

3

4 Figure A1. Spot data acquisition. Spots were marked with threshold tools in the binary editor of
 5 NIS (NIS-Elements BR 3.0, Nikon Corporation, Amstelveen, The Netherlands). Measurements
 6 were delimited to a rectangle of the egg surface. The sample rectangular area was set in such a
 7 way as to cover as much as possible of the egg area. However, because we cannot optimize both
 8 sides of the rectangle at the same time, we gave priority to the axis along which spotting pattern
 9 varies more. In general, passerine eggs vary more along their long axis. The sample rectangle's
 10 length was fixed to 90% of the egg length. Once the length of the rectangle was set, the width
 11 was adjusted by the enforcement that the sample rectangle must lay within the egg surface.

12

13

14

Paper II

Is not included due to copyright

Paper III

1 EVOLUTION OF DEFENCES AGAINST CUCKOO (*CUCULUS CANORUS*)
2 PARASITISM IN BRAMBLINGS (*FRINGILLA MONTIFRINGILLA*): A COMPARISON
3 OF FOUR POPULATIONS IN FENNOSCANDIA

4

5 JOHAN REINERT VIKAN^{1,4}, BÅRD GUNNAR STOKKE¹, JARKKO RUTILA², ESA
6 HUHTA³, ARNE MOKSNES¹, EIVIN RØSKAFT¹

7

8 ¹ Department of Biology, Norwegian University of Science and Technology (NTNU),
9 Realfagbygget, N-7491 Trondheim, Norway

10 ² Department of Biology, University of Joensuu, P.O. Box 111, FIN-80101 Joensuu, Finland

11 ³ Finnish Forest Research Institute, Kolari Research Unit, Muoniontie 21, FIN-95900 Kolari,
12 Finland

13 ⁴To whom correspondence should be addressed: joohanrei@bio.ntnu.no. Phone:
14 +4773551289; Fax: +4773596100

15 Running title: Evolution of egg rejection in bramblings.

16 Key-Words: Coevolution, Brood parasitism, Egg rejection, *Cuculus canorus*.

17 Word count: 4460

18 Word count Abstract: 262

19 Word count Introduction: 700

20 Word count Materials and Methods: 1577

21 Word count Results: 713

22 Word count Discussion: 1203

23 Cited references: 83

24 Number of Figures: 3

25 Number of Tables: 2

26 **ABSTRACT**

27 The brood parasitic common cuckoo *Cuculus canorus* has a history of coevolution that
28 involves numerous passerine hosts, but today only a subset is known to be regularly
29 parasitised in any area. In some potential hosts, there is significant variation in the occurrence
30 of parasitism between populations, but still individuals in non-parasitised populations show
31 strong antiparasite defences. In the present study we compared the strength of egg rejection of
32 four distant Fennoscandian brambling *Fringilla montifringilla* populations experiencing
33 different levels of cuckoo parasitism (0-6%). Egg rejection ability was in general very well
34 developed and we did not find any population differences in the relationship between egg
35 rejection probability and similarity between host and experimental parasitic eggs.
36 Furthermore, bramblings very rarely made errors in rejection, indicating that rejection
37 behaviour is robust to decay. The brambling-cuckoo system therefore differs from other well
38 studied systems which are characterised by pronounced spatial and temporal variation in the
39 host's level of defence. Furthermore, the proportions of adults behaving aggressively towards
40 cuckoo dummies did not differ significantly between populations. These results are unlikely
41 to reflect independent replication of the same evolutionary trajectory because the weak
42 breeding site tenacity of bramblings should result in an extreme amount of gene flow within
43 the distribution area and thus strongly impede localised responses to selection. Instead, lack of
44 geographic variation has more likely arisen because bramblings respond to selection as one
45 evolutionary unit, and because the average parasitism pressures have been high enough in the
46 past to cause regional fixation of rejection alleles and evolution of clutch characteristics that
47 facilitate cost free egg recognition.

48 **INTRODUCTION**

49 The common cuckoo *Cuculus canorus* (hereafter cuckoo) and its passerine hosts comprise a
50 diverse set of interactions regarding the existence and sophistication of coevolved traits
51 (Rothstein and Robinson 1998; Davies 2000). An intriguing trend uncovered by broad
52 community level investigations is that suitable but non-parasitised hosts tend to discriminate
53 more strongly against parasitic eggs than do regularly parasitised hosts (Davies and Brooke
54 1989b; Moksnes et al. 1991). This suggests that the subset of hosts involved in pair-wise
55 interactions with the cuckoo changes through time, and that local evolution of host defence is
56 a potentially important factor in this process by promoting host switches and/or local
57 extinction of specialist parasite tribes (gentes) (Davies and Brooke 1998; Nakamura et al.
58 1998; Nuismer and Thompson 2006).

59 A limitation in most of these studies is that they cover geographically restricted areas
60 and short time spans (Rothstein and Robinson 1998). This is problematic because the state of
61 interacting populations can be influenced by a multitude of ecological, historical and
62 geographical factors (Thompson 1994; 2005). For example, selection pressures acting upon
63 host and parasites for interaction traits may vary significantly in intensity between areas
64 according to the prevailing ecological settings (e.g. Brodie et al. 2002; Siepielski and
65 Benkman 2004; Toju and Sota 2006; Martín-Gálvez et al. 2007; Stokke et al. 2007a;
66 Parchman and Benkman 2008). Moreover, the interaction in one locality may be influenced
67 by the interaction in others through gene flow (e.g. Dybdahl and Lively 1996; Nuismer et al.
68 1999; Soler et al. 1999; Gomulkiewicz et al. 2000; Røskaft et al. 2006; Moskát et al. 2008b).
69 Consequently, inferring the processes behind local trait patterns requires extensive
70 geographical sampling and consideration of the spatial dynamics of the interacting parties
71 (Thompson 2005).

72 The potential importance of spatial dynamics in host-parasite coevolution has had a
73 growing influence on empirical studies of brood parasite-host interactions in the last decade
74 (Stokke et al. 2005). So far, however, only a small and biased subset of hosts has been
75 thoroughly examined. For example, most of the hosts examined show low defence levels in
76 populations allopatric with the cuckoo (e.g. Stokke et al. 2008), whereas population
77 comparisons are scarce for hosts that show high defence levels in non-parasitised populations.
78 In general, investigation of a more diverse set of systems would add useful bricks to the
79 edifice of our understanding of cuckoo-host coevolution and its diverse outcomes.

80 The present study concerns the interaction between bramblings *Fringilla*
81 *montifringilla* and cuckoos in Fennoscandia. Among potential cuckoo hosts in Europe, the
82 brambling represents an extreme case with regard to population genetic structure. It is a
83 northern boreal species which employs an opportunistic breeding strategy for exploitation of
84 favourable but unpredictable breeding opportunities (Hogstad 2000; 2005; Lindstrom et al.
85 2005). It has therefore very low breeding site tenacity (Mikkonen 1983; Lindström 1987;
86 Fransson and Hall-Karlson 2008), and ringing recoveries indicate that bramblings may breed
87 at sites up to 600 km apart in different years (Lindström 1987). This pervasive aspect of
88 brambling ecology should strongly impede any localised responses to selection (e.g. Hendry
89 et al. 2001; Lenormand 2002; Nash et al. 2008; Parchman and Benkman 2008). Accordingly,
90 in spite of having a wide breeding distribution, implying that it has been subject to a vast
91 array of environmental selection pressures, no subspecies are recognised (Cramp and Perrins
92 1994; Hogstad and Väisänen 1997). The brambling has long been known as a cuckoo host in
93 northern Finland and north-western Russia, where there are several accounts of cuckoo eggs
94 that mimic brambling eggs (Montell 1917; Wasenius 1936; Baker 1942; Malchevsky 1987;
95 Numerov 2003), whereas records from other parts of Fennoscandia are sparse. Nevertheless,
96 in Central Norway, where parasitism has never been recorded, bramblings were observed to

97 reject 90 % of artificial cuckoo eggs (both non-mimetic eggs and eggs painted to resemble
98 brambling eggs), which makes it a candidate example of an expired cuckoo-host interaction as
99 suggested by Braa et al. (1992). The aim of the present study was to examine geographical
100 variation in brambling defences to cuckoo parasitism (egg rejection and aggression to cuckoo
101 dummies), including both parasitised and non-parasitised populations, and to discuss
102 evolution of these defences in light of the distribution of current/historical selection and the
103 spatial dynamics of the brambling.

104

105 **METHODS**

106 *Study areas*

107 The four study areas included in this study are situated in Kittilä in Lapland province, north-
108 western Finland (68°N, 25°E), Tana in Finnmark province, north-eastern Norway (70°N,
109 28°E), Ammarnäs in Västerbotten province, north-western Sweden (66°N, 16°E), and Tydal,
110 eastern part of Sør-Trøndelag province, Central Norway (63°N, 12°E). The four study
111 populations span a significant part of the breeding range of bramblings in Fennoscandia (Fig.
112 1), with distances between populations ranging from 340 to 1100 km. The brambling is a
113 numerically dominant species in all four study areas. Tydal is the same area as was studied by
114 Braa et al. (1992). Tana, Tydal, and Ammarnäs are mountain birch *Betula* spp. forests (see
115 Moksnes and Røskaft (1987) for a general description of the Tydal area), whereas Kittilä,
116 which lies within Pallas-Ylläs national park, is a mixed old growth forest of birch, goat
117 willow *Salix caprea*, Norway spruce *Picea abies* and Scots pine *Pinus sylvestris*. The cuckoo
118 is currently present in all four study areas. In Kittilä, we have recorded no other hosts than the
119 brambling. In the other three localities, the meadow pipit *Anthus pratensis* is the main host
120 (Tydal: Moksnes and Røskaft 1987; Ammarnäs: Roland Sandberg pers. com; Tana: own
121 observations).

122 The data material was collected during the breeding seasons 2003-2008 (Tana in June-
123 July 2003-2004, Kittilä in May-June 2005-2008, Tydal in June-July 2005-2007, and
124 Ammarnäs in June-July 2008). Most nests were visited daily during egg laying, and each egg
125 in a clutch was marked with waterproof ink in sequence as laid. If necessary, laying dates
126 were estimated from floating tests of the eggs (Hays and Lecroy 1971) and, if available,
127 hatching dates.

128

129 *Experiments*

130 In this study, we analyse the responses of bramblings to 296 cases of experimental parasitism
131 and 6 cases of natural parasitism. Of these cases, 112 are from Tana, 65 from Kittilä
132 (including all the cases of natural parasitism), 77 from Ammarnäs, and 48 from Tydal.
133 Experimental parasitism was carried out by replacing one random host egg with a fresh
134 conspecific egg. In 26 experiments, an egg from a different passerine species was used
135 (chaffinch *Fringilla coelebs* (12), reed bunting *Emberiza schoeniclus* (5), tree pipit *Anthus*
136 *trivialis* (3) greenfinch *Carduelis chloris* (3), yellowhammer *Emberiza citrinella* (2), dunnock
137 *Prunella modularis* (1)). Such eggs were used for eight experiments in Ammarnäs, thirteen in
138 Kittilä, and six in Tydal. Because bramblings have a high interclutch variation in egg
139 appearance (Fig. 2), conspecific eggs provide an opportunity to test responses against a range
140 of contrasts, enabling detailed comparison of egg rejection between populations. Fifty-eight
141 experiments (20 from Kittilä, 16 from Tydal, and 22 from Ammarnäs), are replicates at the
142 individual level. These experiments always involved parasitic eggs with different degree of
143 similarity to the host's eggs (one highly contrasting egg and one low-intermediate contrasting
144 egg. The use of both these experiments is justified in a separate study, where we show that
145 rejection of the highly contrasting egg does not affect the probability that the host rejects the
146 low-intermediate contrasting egg (compared to control individuals that were presented to only

147 one low-intermediate contrasting egg) (Vikan et al. 2009). Hence, both experiments can
148 safely be used for a comparison of the strength of egg rejection between populations. In the
149 one case where both parasitic eggs were accepted, acceptance of the highly contrasting egg
150 was counted as a response whereas acceptance of the less contrasting egg was ignored.
151 Experiments were carried out close to clutch completion when possible. However, we also
152 include experiments (N=34) that were initiated later (i.e. after the clutch had been incubated
153 for three days) because rejection probability does not change with advancing incubation in
154 this species (own data). The length and breadth of the parasitic egg and one random host egg
155 was measured with a digital calliper or estimated from pictures by use of imaging software
156 (NIS-Elements 2.20, Nikon). Host eggs were photographed together with the parasitic egg
157 and a ruler on a neutral grey plate using a Canon EOS 350D/EOS 30 camera and a 100 mm
158 macro lens (f1/2.8).

159

160 *Host responses to foreign eggs*

161 After the experiment had been initiated, most of the nests were revisited every day or every
162 second day for at least five days to determine the response. We defined the parasitic egg as
163 accepted if it was still incubated on the fifth day. If the foreign egg was ejected, the response
164 was classified as a rejection. Nests associated with a rejection response had to survive at least
165 five days after initiation of the experiment in order to be included in the analyses. This
166 removes any bias due to population differences in survival probabilities of experimental nests.
167 In this study, nest desertions after experimental treatment are not considered to be genuine
168 responses to parasitism because they occurred at frequencies that were highly correlated with
169 background frequencies of desertions, which shows considerable variation between years
170 (own data). In each experiment, we recorded ejection costs and rejection errors. An ejection
171 costs is defined as ejection of own eggs in addition to the parasite egg, whereas a rejection

172 error is defined as rejection of own egg(s) but not the parasite egg (Røskaft et al. 2002a;
173 Stokke et al. 2002).

174

175 *Presentation of cuckoo dummies*

176 We had three cuckoo dummies at our disposal from which we chose one at random for each
177 exposure. The dummy was attached to a branch at 0.5 m distance from the nest with its beak
178 pointing towards it. The nest owners' reactions were then recorded for a period of 5 minutes
179 after they had showed up in the vicinity of the nest, and their behaviours were ranked as either
180 aggressive (mobbing or attack, see Røskaft et al. (2002b)) or not aggressive (either no
181 reaction or distress calling). In total, 126 nests were used for cuckoo dummy exposures (93 in
182 Tana, 10 in Kittilä, and 23 in Tydal). The number for Tydal includes 17 presentations that
183 were carried out as part of a previous study (Moksnes et al. 1991).

184

185 *Assessing differences between host and parasitic eggs*

186 The difference in appearance between host and parasitic eggs (hereafter contrast) was scored
187 from pictures by four experienced persons according to an established protocol (1 = low
188 contrast, 2 = medium contrast, 3 = high contrast (Braa et al. 1992; Stokke et al. 2004)). The
189 repeatability (Lessells and Boag 1987) of the assessments was high (all experiments: 0.79,
190 $F_{301,906} = 15.4, p < 0.0001$; natural parasitism and experiments with conspecific parasitic eggs:
191 0.76, $F_{281,846} = 13.7, p < 0.0001$), and we therefore used the means of the four persons' scores
192 in the analyses.

193 Methods of subjective assessment of clutch characteristics based on human vision
194 have been repeatedly criticised, particularly because they do not account for colour variations
195 in the UV part to which birds are sensitive (Cherry and Bennett 2001). On the other hand, the
196 suitability of methods using UV-VIS spectrophotometry can be questioned when it comes to

197 describing differences in overall egg appearance. Spectrophotometric measurements are
198 available for 144 experiments from three populations, and we choose to present results from
199 both approaches for complementarity. We calculated chromatic contrasts ΔT_C and achromatic
200 (brightness) contrasts ΔT_B for each experiment using reflectance spectra from eggs and
201 spectral sensitivity functions of typical passerine cones (Endler and Mielke 2005). For a
202 detailed description of measurement procedures and derivation of ΔT_C and ΔT_B , see Vikan et
203 al. (2009). For most clutches, one random egg was measured and taken as representative of
204 the whole clutch. For a random subset of clutches (N=35) two eggs were measured. The
205 repeatability of idealised quantum catch values (equation 1 in Stoddard and Prum 2008) of
206 eggs from the same clutch was high (0.73-0.77, $F_{34,35} < 6.4, p < 0.0001$), which justifies the
207 use of one egg as representative for most clutches.

208

209 *Statistical analyses*

210 We used generalised linear models with binomial distribution (logit link) to compare the
211 strength of egg rejection between the populations. A first global model included contrast in
212 appearance between host and parasite egg, relative difference in volume (calculated according
213 to Hoyt (1979)) and absolute difference in shape (length/breadth) as predictors, and their two-
214 way interactions with a factor denoting the population affiliation of the tested pair. Using the
215 reduced data set of eggs with data for spectra (144 experiments, three populations), we
216 analysed a second model with ΔT_C and ΔT_B as predictors, and their respective interactions
217 with the population term. The interaction terms were included because they capture potential
218 differences between populations for each host-parasite egg similarity measure. Significance of
219 parameters was addressed with log likelihood-ratio tests in a stepwise backward deletion
220 procedure (Crawley 2007). There was no correlation between shape, volume and contrast
221 ($|r_s| < 0.11$), whereas contrast, ΔT_C , and ΔT_B were strongly intercorrelated (contrast and

222 ΔT_C : $r_s = 0.67, p < 0.0001$; contrast and ΔT_B : $r_s = 0.43, p < 0.0001$; ΔT_C and ΔT_B :
223 $r_s = 0.40, p < 0.0001$). Lastly, we ran a model with contrast, ΔT_C , and ΔT_B as predictors in
224 order to examine how much variation each variable explains when the others are accounted
225 for.

226 We applied a generalised linear model with quasipoisson distribution (log link) and
227 contrast as covariate to test if there was a difference in the latency to reject parasitic eggs
228 between Kittilä, Tana, and Tydal. For this analysis, we included only nests that were visited at
229 least every second day after initiation of the experiment (only a few nests were visited often
230 enough to determine the day of rejection in Ammarnäs). For those cases where the exact day
231 of rejection was not known, day of rejection was defined as mid between the day rejection
232 was confirmed and the day of the preceding nest visit.

233 All analyses were conducted using the software R version 2.7.1 (R Development Core
234 Team 2008).

235

236 **RESULTS**

237 *Natural parasitism*

238 Occurrences of natural parasitism events are summarized in Table 1. No cuckoo parasitism
239 was observed in Tydal, Tana or Ammarnäs. To date, no records have been made in Tydal
240 among more than 280 brambling nests that have been checked regularly. However, in
241 museum collections, we have found three clutches containing mimetic cuckoo eggs which
242 were collected in an area 40 km northeast of Tydal in the 1940s. For Ammarnäs, there were
243 no records of either cuckoo eggs or chicks in more than 500 nest record cards covering 1963-
244 1996 (more than 400 of the nests were checked at least once close to clutch completion or
245 later). In Tana, there were no cases among 250 nests checked daily in 2003-2004. In Kittilä,
246 parasitised nests were found in all four years of study. Parasitism rates were 3.4% (1/29) in

247 2005, 9.8% (5/51) in 2006, 3.9% (2/51) in 2007 and 3.2% (1/27) in 2008. These numbers
248 most likely underestimate the real parasitism rate because the complete nest history is known
249 only for a minority of the nests. Furthermore, several older parasitism records from Kittilä and
250 neighbouring municipalities are known, dating back to the late 19th century (Montell 1917;
251 Wasenius 1936; Baker 1942, and observations based on museum collections), which suggests
252 that parasitism is temporally stable to some degree in this specific part of Fennoscandia. The
253 cuckoo eggs were generally very good mimics of the hosts' eggs (Fig. 2).

254

255 *Conspecific parasitism*

256 No incidents of conspecific parasitism were detected among more than 400 nests that were
257 checked daily. There were neither cases where two eggs appeared on the same day, nor cases
258 where eggs appeared outside the laying sequence. Because only 20% of ejections of
259 experimentally added conspecific eggs happened within the first 24hrs, we should have a high
260 probability of detecting conspecific parasitism if it occurred. To our knowledge, conspecific
261 parasitism has never been recorded in the brambling (Yom-Tov 2001).

262

263 *Spatial variation in egg rejection*

264 Logistic ANCOVA analyses detected no differences between populations in the overall
265 probability of acceptance when controlling for differences in distribution of host-parasite egg
266 similarities (Table 2). Moreover, contrast, ΔT_C , and ΔT_B were significant predictors on their
267 own (Table 1, Table 2) whereas shape or volume did not explain a significant proportion of
268 the variation in the response. More importantly, the effects of contrast and ΔT_C on rejection
269 probability were consistent across populations (Table 1, Table 2, Fig. 3). However, there was
270 a tendency for a steeper relationship between ΔT_B and acceptance probability in Tydal
271 compared to Ammarnäs and Kittilä (Table 1, Table 2, Fig. 3). When analysing the model

272 containing contrast, ΔT_C , and ΔT_B as predictors, only contrast explained significant
273 additional variation to that already explained by the other variables (Table 2). The rate of
274 rejection of highly contrasting eggs (i.e. eggs that were given the highest contrast score by all
275 four persons who assessed pictures) was high in all populations (Kittilä: 95%, N = 19; Tana:
276 85%, N = 13; Tydal: 100%, N = 14, Ammarnäs: 100%, N=22).

277 There was no difference in the latency to reject between individuals in Kittilä (N=35),
278 Tana (N=54), and Tydal (N=15) ($\chi^2 = 2.7, df = 2, p = 0.13$) when controlling for the effect of
279 contrast (β (SE) = -0.29 (0.08), $t = -3.7, df = 1, p < 0.0003$).

280

281 *Ejection costs and rejection errors*

282 The frequency of possible rejection costs and possible rejection errors was low in all four
283 populations (Table 1). Considering all ejections, costs were registered in 3.3% (7/210) of the
284 cases. Out of all experiments where the parasitic egg was accepted, rejection errors occurred
285 in only 0.8% (1/199) of the cases. True recognition costs (i.e. ejection of own egg(s) from
286 non-parasitised nests) are notoriously difficult to estimate (Rothstein and Robinson 1998;
287 Røskaft et al. 2002a), and since nearly all of the nests we found were used for experiments,
288 we have no estimate of such errors. However, it is reasonable to consider the frequency of
289 rejection errors (i.e. 0.8%) to be an upper limit to the true frequency of recognition costs.

290

291 *Aggressive behaviour against cuckoo dummies*

292 There were no differences between Tydal and Tana in the proportion of host pairs that
293 behaved aggressively against the cuckoo dummy (19/23 and 77/93 Fisher's Exact
294 Probabilities test, $P = 1$). Although few pairs were tested in Kittilä, a similar proportion of the
295 pairs responded aggressively (8/10).

296

297 **DISCUSSION**

298 We have shown that there are no notable geographical differences in the overall tendency to
299 reject parasitic eggs in bramblings. Moreover, the slope of the relationship between host-
300 parasite egg similarity and acceptance probability was similar in all four study populations,
301 irrespective of whether the similarity measure was based on subjective indexing or colour
302 contrasts derived from a combination of reflectance spectra and cone sensitivity functions.
303 There was a tendency for a steeper relationship between brightness contrast and acceptance
304 probability in Tydal compared to Kittilä and Ammarnäs. Overall, however, our results show
305 that the geographical component related to variation in egg rejection behaviour is negligible
306 in the brambling. It is reasonable to expect that lack of variation extends to any arbitrary pair
307 of brambling populations within the area spanned by the four study populations. Since
308 rejection rate of non-mimetic eggs by bramblings is high (85-100%), allele(s) responsible for
309 egg rejection (Martin-Galvez et al. 2006, 2007) is likely to be fixed (or nearly so) in all four
310 populations. This result would be highly unlikely if there are both small-scale geographical
311 variation in the trait and potential for remixing among local populations. Our four
312 geographically distant samples therefore strongly suggest that a genetic basis for rejection is
313 close to fixation also at the species level. Furthermore, the level of aggression against cuckoo
314 dummies was similar based on a dichotomous “aggressive/not aggressive” category,
315 suggesting that, at the population level, bramblings also perceive the cuckoo as a threat to the
316 same extent.

317 Cuckoo hosts subject to geographical variation in parasitism rates tend to show
318 considerable variation in rejection rates of non-mimetic model eggs, both on small and large
319 spatial scales, with parasitised populations normally exhibiting stronger defences than non-
320 parasitised ones (Davies and Brooke 1989a; Nakamura et al. 1998; Soler et al. 1999;
321 Lindholm 2000; Lindholm and Thomas 2000; Stokke et al. 2008, but see Rutila et al. 2006,

322 Moskat et al. 2002, 2008b). These variations have been explained as reflecting local host
323 evolution (Soler and Møller 1990; Soler et al. 2001; Røskaft et al. 2002c; Stokke et al. 2008),
324 flexible adjustments to shifting risks of parasitism (Zuniga and Redondo 1992; Brooke et al.
325 1998; Lindholm 2000; Lindholm and Thomas 2000), or as variation in reaction norms (Stokke
326 et al. 2008). The spatial consistency of bramblings' responses clearly breaks with this pattern.
327 In general, this result could have at least three potential explanations: 1) the populations have
328 traced the same evolutionary trajectory independently; 2) the breeding populations do not
329 constitute independent evolutionary units; 3) the traits are inherited from an ancestral species
330 (Bolen et al. 2000; Rothstein 2001; Peer and Sealy 2004; Peer et al. 2007) or evolved before
331 the host underwent a range expansion (Thompson 2005).

332 Widespread historical parasitism is a precondition for the first scenario, and since
333 bramblings build open arboreal nests they should in principle be available to cuckoos
334 everywhere (Røskaft et al. 2002c). Nevertheless, any widespread interaction is likely to show
335 some clinal or mosaic variation in the intensity of selection that can give rise to geographical
336 variation in coevolved traits (Thompson 2005). In addition, even if parasitism was widespread
337 initially, our survey indicates that there are consistent geographical differences in recent
338 distribution of parasitism, with Finnish Lapland constituting a potential coevolutionary hot
339 spot. Thus, under the first scenario, bramblings in Kittilä should eventually evolve stronger
340 defences than bramblings in now non-parasitised populations.

341 The pervasive lack of breeding site fidelity implies that lack of geographic variation
342 has arisen because the regional brambling population approaches one single evolutionary unit
343 (scenario 2 above). An examination of egg characteristics also supports that local adaptations
344 do not develop in bramblings because they show that cuckoo eggs found in Kittilä would have
345 equal acceptance probability in non-parasitised populations (in preparation, see e.g. Lahti
346 2006). In this situation, widespread historical parasitism is not an absolute prerequisite for

347 evolution of widespread defence (Gomulkiewicz et al. 2000; Lenormand 2002). For the same
348 reason, maintenance of intense egg rejection in non-parasitised populations does not
349 necessarily imply that negative selection is irrelevant (Rothstein 2001; Stokke et al. 2002).
350 However, rejection errors were recorded in only 0.8% of the experiments where the parasitic
351 egg was accepted (0.5% of the experiments where any egg(s) were ejected). Because it is
352 prudent to consider the frequency of rejection errors as an upper bound to the frequency of
353 recognition costs (i.e. rejection of own eggs from non-parasitised nests), our experiments
354 indicate that fitness costs associated with rejection behaviour are currently close to being
355 evolutionary insignificant. Another indication of this (Lotem and Nakamura 1998) is that egg
356 rejection is not conditionally expressed according to current risks and costs of parasitism
357 (Braa et al. 1992; Vikan et al. 2009). Importantly, bramblings have both low intraclutch and
358 high interclutch variation in egg appearance (Øien et al. 1995, Fig. 2). These traits have likely
359 evolved because they facilitate efficient and cost free egg recognition (Kilner 2006; Lahti
360 2006; Stokke et al. 2007b; Moskát et al. 2008a).

361 Although past episodes of parasitism is not a strict requirement for explaining current
362 defence levels in allopatric brambling populations, a high average parasitism pressure across
363 all populations could be required to drive the regional level of host defence to the high level
364 found in this species (Rothstein 1975; Røskaft et al. 2006). The extensively studied reed
365 warbler *Acrocephalus scirpaceus* shows a weak isolation by distance in Europe (P Procházka,
366 pers. com.), implying significant amounts of homogenizing gene flow among populations. In
367 contrast to the brambling, the reed warbler shows spatially and temporally variable egg
368 rejection (Brooke et al. 1998; Lindholm and Thomas 2000; Stokke et al. 2008). It has also
369 relatively high intraclutch and low intraclutch egg variation (Øien et al. 1995; Stokke et al.
370 1999), and the phenotypically flexible component to variation in egg rejection can be
371 significant, implying that recognition errors are a potent cost in this host (Davies and Brooke

372 1988; Davies et al. 1996; Brooke et al. 1998; Lindholm 2000; Moksnes et al. 2000; but see
373 Røskaft et al. 2002a). The reed warbler-cuckoo interaction involves many structural cold
374 spots where the vast proportion of reed warblers breeds far from trees and are therefore
375 inaccessible to cuckoos. This suggests that differences in historical selection pressures could
376 be part of the explanation for why the brambling and reed warbler came to evolve markedly
377 different patterns of egg rejection (Røskaft et al. 2002c).

378 Since the brambling represents an extreme case due to its notorious lack of breeding
379 site fidelity, it provides a clear example of how a proper understanding of a local interaction
380 requires attention to the spatial dynamics of the host. Documentation of strong host defence
381 levels in non-parasitised host populations could often mean that the interaction has evolved
382 towards extinction of the cuckoo in these localities (Davies and Brooke 1998). The cuckoo
383 could also be at evolutionary equilibrium with its host but go extinct for other reasons. In this
384 regard, it is relevant to note that the cuckoo has declined in Britain without any apparent link
385 to change in host adaptation (Brooke and Davies 1987; Glue 2006). A plausible scenario for
386 the highly mobile brambling is that the geographical pattern of parasitism reflects variation in
387 the cuckoo's probability of extinction/recolonisation due to ecological conditions.

388

389 **ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS**

390 We thank Thomas H Carlsen, Ragnar J Dahle, Roger Dahl, Arild Husby, Elina Immonen, Pål
391 Kvello, Craig Jackson and Trine H Setsaas for contributions in data collection, Frode Fossøy
392 for comments on the manuscript, and Åke Lindström and Erik Nyholm for various
393 contributions. We acknowledge the support of the European Community - LAPBIAT project
394 RITA-CT-2006-025969. JRV was also funded by Erbos foundation, IK Lykkes foundation
395 and Nedal foundation. The experiments comply with current laws of Finland, Sweden and
396 Norway. Thoughtful inputs from two anonymous reviewers greatly improved the manuscript.

REFERENCES

- 397
398
399 Baker ECS (1942) Cuckoo problems. H. F. & G. Witherby, London
- 400 Bolen GM, Rothstein SI, Trost CH (2000) Egg recognition in yellow-billed and black-billed
401 magpies in the absence of interspecific parasitism: Implications for parasite-host
402 coevolution. *Condor* 102:432-438
- 403 Brodie EDJr, Ridenhour BJ, Brodie EDIII (2002) The evolutionary response of predators to
404 dangerous prey: Hotspots and coldspots in the geographic mosaic of coevolution
405 between garter snakes and newts. *Evolution* 56:2067-2082
- 406 Brooke M de L, Davies NB (1987) Recent changes in host usage by cuckoos *Cuculus canorus*
407 in Britain. *J Anim Ecol* 56:873-883
- 408 Brooke M de L, Davies NB, Noble DG (1998) Rapid decline of host defences in response to
409 reduced cuckoo parasitism: behavioural flexibility of reed warblers in a changing world.
410 *Proc R Soc Lond B* 265:1277-1282
- 411 Braa AT, Moksnes A, Røskaft E (1992) Adaptations of bramblings and chaffinches towards
412 parasitism by the common cuckoo. *Anim Behav* 43:67-78
- 413 Cherry MI, Bennett ATD (2001) Egg colour matching in an African cuckoo, as revealed by
414 ultraviolet-visible reflectance spectrophotometry. *Proc R Soc Lond B* 268:565-571
- 415 Cramp S, Perrins CM (1994) The birds of the western Palearctic, vol 8. Oxford university
416 press, Oxford
- 417 Crawley MJ (2007) The R book. Wiley, West Sussex
- 418 Davies NB (2000) Cuckoos, cowbirds and other cheats. T & A D Poyser, London
- 419 Davies NB, Brooke M de L (1988) Cuckoos versus reed warblers: adaptations and
420 counteradaptations. *Anim Behav* 36:262-284

- 421 Davies NB, Brooke M de L (1989a) An experimental-study of co-evolution between the
422 cuckoo, *Cuculus canorus*, and its hosts .2. Host egg markings, chick discrimination and
423 general discussion. J Anim Ecol 58:225-236
- 424 Davies NB, Brooke M de L (1989b) An experimental-study of co-evolution between the
425 cuckoo, *Cuculus canorus*, and its hosts.1. Host egg discrimination. J Anim Ecol 58:207-
426 224
- 427 Davies NB, Brooke M de L (1998) Cuckoos versus hosts; experimental evidence for
428 coevolution. In: Rothstein SI, Robinson SK (eds) Parasitic birds and their hosts; studies
429 in coevolution, vol 9. Oxford University Press, New York, pp 59-79
- 430 Davies NB, Brooke M de L, Kacelnik A (1996) Recognition errors and probability of
431 parasitism determine whether reed warblers should accept or reject mimetic cuckoo
432 eggs. Proc R Soc Lond B 263:925-931
- 433 Dybdahl MF, Lively CM (1996) The geography of coevolution: Comparative population
434 structures for a snail and its trematode parasite. Evolution 50:2264-2275
- 435 Endler JA, Mielke PW (2005) Comparing entire colour patterns as birds see them. Biol J Linn
436 Soc 86:405-431
- 437 Fransson T, Hall-Karlson S (2008) Swedish Bird Ringing Atlas, vol 3. Naturhistoriska
438 riksmuseet & Sveriges Ornitologiska Förening, Stockholm
- 439 Glue DE (2006) Cuckoos in crisis? BTO News 263:22-23
- 440 Gomulkiewicz R, Thompson JN, Holt RD, Nuismer SL, Hochberg ME (2000) Hot spots, cold
441 spots, and the geographic mosaic theory of coevolution. Am Nat 156:156-174
- 442 Hays H, Lecroy M (1971) Field criteria for determining incubation stage in eggs of the
443 common tern. Wilson Bull 83:425-429

- 444 Hendry AP, Day T, Taylor EB (2001) Population mixing and the adaptive divergence of
445 quantitative traits in discrete populations: a theoretical framework for empirical tests.
446 Evolution 55:459-466
- 447 Hogstad O (2000) Fluctuation of a breeding population of Brambling *Fringilla montifringilla*
448 during 33 years in a subalpine birch forest. *Ornis Fenn* 77:97-103
- 449 Hogstad O (2005) Numerical and functional responses of breeding passerine species to mass
450 occurrence of geometrid caterpillars in a subalpine birch forest: a 30-year study. *Ibis*
451 147:77-91
- 452 Hogstad O, Väisänen R (1997) Brambling *Fringilla montifringilla*. In: Hagemeyer WJM, Blair
453 MJ (eds) The EBCC Atlas of European Breeding Birds. Their distribution and
454 abundance. Poyser, London
- 455 Hoyt DF (1979) Practical methods of estimating volume and fresh weight of bird eggs. *Auk*
456 96:73-77
- 457 Kilner RM (2006) The evolution of egg colour and patterning in birds. *Biol Rev* 81:383-406
- 458 Lahti DC (2006) Persistence of egg recognition in the absence of cuckoo brood parasitism:
459 pattern and mechanism. *Evolution* 60:157-168
- 460 Lenormand T (2002) Gene flow and the limits to natural selection. *Trends Ecol Evol* 17:183-
461 189
- 462 Lessells CM, Boag PT (1987) Unrepeatable repeatabilities: a common mistake. *Auk* 104:116-
463 121
- 464 Lindholm AK (2000) Tests of phenotypic plasticity in reed warbler defences against cuckoo
465 parasitism. *Behaviour* 137:43-60
- 466 Lindholm AK, Thomas RJ (2000) Differences between populations of reed warblers in
467 defences against brood parasitism. *Behaviour* 137:25-42

- 468 Lindstrom A, Enemar A, Andersson G, von Proschwitz T, Nyholm NEI (2005) Density-
469 dependent reproductive output in relation to a drastically varying food supply: getting
470 the density measure right. *Oikos* 110:155-163
- 471 Lindström A (1987) Breeding nomadism and site tenacity in the brambling *Fringilla*
472 *montifringilla*. *Ornis Fenn* 64:50-56
- 473 Lotem A, Nakamura H (1998) Evolutionary equilibria in avian brood parasitism. In: Rothstein
474 SI, Robinson SK (eds) *Parasitic birds and their hosts; Studies in coevolution*, vol 9.
475 Oxford University Press, New York, Oxford, pp 223-235
- 476 Malchevsky AS (1987) *The cuckoo and its hosts* [in Russian]. Leningrad University Press,
477 Leningrad
- 478 Martín-Gálvez D, Soler JJ, Martínez JG, Krupa AP, Richard M, Soler M, Møller AP, Burke T
479 (2006) A quantitative trait locus for recognition of foreign eggs in the host of a brood
480 parasite. *J Evol Biol* 19:543-550
- 481 Martín-Gálvez D, Soler JJ, Martínez JG, Krupa AP, Soler M, Burke T (2007) Cuckoo
482 parasitism and productivity in different magpie subpopulations predict frequencies of
483 the 457bp allele: A mosaic of coevolution at a small geographic scale. *Evolution*
484 61:2340-2348
- 485 Mikkonen AV (1983) Breeding site tenacity of the chaffinch *Fringilla coelebs* and the
486 brambling *F. montifringilla* in northern Finland. *Ornis Scand* 14:36-47
- 487 Moksnes A, Røskaft E (1987) Cuckoo host interactions in Norwegian mountain areas. *Ornis*
488 *Scand* 18:168-172
- 489 Moksnes A, Røskaft E, Braa AT, Korsnes L, Lampe HM, Pedersen HC (1991) Behavioral
490 responses of potential hosts towards artificial cuckoo eggs and dummies. *Behaviour*
491 116:64-89

- 492 Moksnes A, Røskaft E, Hagen LG, Honza M, Mork C, Olsen PH (2000) Common cuckoo
493 *Cuculus canorus* and host behaviour at reed warbler *Acrocephalus scirpaceus* nests. Ibis
494 142:247-258
- 495 Montell J (1917) Fågelfaunaen i Muonio socken. Acta Soc Fauna Flora Fenn 44:135-136
- 496 Moskát C, Avilés JM, Bán M, Hargitai R, Zölei A (2008a) Experimental support for the use of
497 egg uniformity in parasite egg discrimination by cuckoo hosts. Behav Ecol Sociobiol
498 62:1885-1890
- 499 Moskát C, Hansson B, Barabás L, Bártol I, Karcza Z (2008b) Common cuckoo *Cuculus*
500 *canorus* parasitism, antiparasite defence and gene flow in closely located populations of
501 great reed warblers *Acrocephalus arundinaceus*. J Avian Biol 39:663-671
- 502 Moskát C, Szentpeteri J, Barta Z (2002) Adaptations by great reed warblers brood parasitism: A
503 comparison of populations in sympatry and allopatry with the common cuckoo.
504 Behaviour 139:1313-1329
- 505 Nakamura H, Kubota S, Suzuki R (1998) Coevolution between the common cuckoo and its
506 major hosts in Japan. In: Rothstein SI, Robinson SK (eds) Parasitic birds and their hosts;
507 Studies in coevolution, vol 9. Oxford University Press, New York, Oxford, pp 94-112
- 508 Nash DR, Als TD, Maile R, Jones GR, Boomsma JJ (2008) A mosaic of chemical coevolution
509 in a large blue butterfly. Science 319:88-90
- 510 Nuismer SL, Thompson JN (2006) Coevolutionary alternation in antagonistic interactions.
511 Evolution 60:2207-2217
- 512 Nuismer SL, Thompson JN, Gomulkiewicz R (1999) Gene flow and geographically structured
513 coevolution. Proc R Soc Lond B 266:605-609
- 514 Numerov A (2003) Interspecific and intraspecific brood parasitism in birds [in Russian].
515 Federal state unitary enterprise publish & polygraph corporation, Vonorezh

516 Øien IJ, Moksnes A, Røskaft E (1995) Evolution of variation in egg color and marking pattern
517 in european passerines: adaptations in a coevolutionary arms-race with the cuckoo,
518 *Cuculus canorus*. Behav Ecol 6:166-174

519 Parchman TL, Benkman CW (2008) The Geographic Selection Mosaic for Ponderosa Pine and
520 Crossbills: A Tale of Two Squirrels. Evolution 62:348-360

521 Peer BD, Rothstein SI, Delaney KS, Fleischer RC (2007) Defence behaviour against brood
522 parasitism is deeply rooted in mainland and island scrub-jays. Anim Behav 73:55-63

523 Peer BD, Sealy SG (2004) Fate of grackle (*Quiscalus* spp) defenses in the absence of brood
524 parasitism: Implications for long-term parasite-host coevolution. Auk 121:1172-1186

525 Røskaft E, Moksnes A, Meilvang D, Bicík V, Jemelikova J, Honza M (2002a) No evidence for
526 recognition errors in *Acrocephalus* warblers. J Avian Biol 33:31-38

527 Røskaft E, Moksnes A, Stokke BG, Bicík V, Moskát C (2002b) Aggression to dummy cuckoos
528 by potential European cuckoo hosts. Behaviour 139:613-628

529 Røskaft E, Moksnes A, Stokke BG, Moskát C, Honza M (2002c) The spatial habitat structure
530 of host populations explains the pattern of rejection behavior in hosts and parasitic
531 adaptations in cuckoos. Behav Ecol 13:163-168

532 Røskaft E, Takasu F, Moksnes A, Stokke BG (2006) Importance of spatial habitat structure on
533 establishment of host defenses against brood parasitism. Behav Ecol 17:700-708

534 R Development Core Team (2008) R: A language and environment for statistical computing,
535 Vienna, Austria. ISBN 3-900051-07-0, URL <http://www.R-project.org>

536 Rothstein SI (1975) Evolutionary rates and host defenses against avian brood parasitism. Am
537 Nat 109:161-176

538 Rothstein SI (2001) Relic behaviours, coevolution and the retention versus loss of host defences
539 after episodes of avian brood parasitism. Anim Behav 61:95-107

540 Rothstein SI, Robinson SK (1998) Parasitic birds and their hosts: Studies in coevolution.
541 Oxford University Press, New York

542 Rutila J, Jokimaki J, Aviles JM, Kaisanlahti-Jokimaki ML (2006) Responses of parasitized and
543 unparasitized common redstart (*Phoenicurus phoenicurus*) populations against artificial
544 cuckoo parasitism. *Auk* 123:259-265

545 Siepielski AM, Benkman CW (2004) Interactions among moths, crossbills, squirrels, and
546 lodgepole pine in a geographic selection mosaic. *Evolution* 58:95-101

547 Soler JJ, Martinez JG, Soler M, Moller AP (1999) Genetic and geographic variation in rejection
548 behavior of cuckoo eggs by European magpie populations: An experimental test of
549 rejecter-gene flow. *Evolution* 53:947-956

550 Soler JJ, Martinez JG, Soler M, Moller AP (2001) Coevolutionary interactions in a host-
551 parasite system. *Ecol Lett* 4:470-476

552 Soler M, Møller AP (1990) Duration of sympatry and coevolution between the great spotted
553 cuckoo and its magpie host. *Nature* 343:748-750

554 Stoddard MC, Prum RO (2008) Evolution of avian plumage color in a tetrahedral color space:
555 A phylogenetic analysis of new world buntings. *Am Nat* 171:755-776

556 Stokke BG, Hafstad I, Rudolfson G, Bargain B, Beier J, Campàs DB, Dyrz A, Honza M,
557 Leisler B, Pap PL, Patapavicius R, Procházka P, Schulze-Hagen K, Thomas R, Moksnes
558 A, Møller AP, Røskaf E, Soler M (2007a) Host density predicts presence of cuckoo
559 parasitism in reed warblers. *Oikos* 116:913-922

560 Stokke BG, Hafstad I, Rudolfson G, Moksnes A, Møller AP, Røskaf E, Soler M (2008)
561 Predictors of resistance to brood parasitism within and among reed warbler populations.
562 *Behav Ecol* 19:612-620

- 563 Stokke BG, Honza M, Moksnes A, Røskaft E, Rudolfson G (2002) Costs associated with
564 recognition and rejection of parasitic eggs in two European passerines. Behaviour
565 139:629-644
- 566 Stokke BG, Moksnes A, Røskaft E (2005) The enigma of imperfect adaptations in hosts of
567 avian brood parasites. Ornithol Sci 4:17-29
- 568 Stokke BG, Moksnes A, Røskaft E, Rudolfson G, Honza M (1999) Rejection of artificial
569 cuckoo (*Cuculus canorus*) eggs in relation to variation in egg appearance among reed
570 warblers (*Acrocephalus scirpaceus*). Proc R Soc Lond B 266:1483-1488
- 571 Stokke BG, Rudolfson G, Moksnes A, Røskaft E (2004) Rejection of conspecific eggs in
572 chaffinches: The effect of age and clutch characteristics. Ethology 110:459-470
- 573 Stokke BG, Takasu F, Moksnes A, Røskaft E (2007b) The importance of clutch characteristics
574 and learning for antiparasite adaptations in hosts of avian brood parasites. Evolution
575 61:2212-2228
- 576 Thompson JN (1994) The Coevolutionary Process. The University of Chicago Press, Chicago
577 and London
- 578 Thompson JN (2005) The Geographic Mosaic of Coevolution. The University of Chicago
579 Press, Chicago and London
- 580 Toju H, Sota T (2006) Imbalance of predator and prey armament: Geographic clines in
581 phenotypic interphase and natural selection. Am Nat 167:105-117
- 582 Vikan JR, Stokke BG, Fossøy F, Jackson C, Huhta E, Rutila J, Moksnes A, Røskaft E (2009)
583 Fixed rejection responses to single and multiple experimental parasitism in two
584 *Fringilla* hosts of the common cuckoo. Ethology XX:XXX-XXX
- 585 Wasenius E (1936) Om de i Finland funna typerna av gøkægg och deras geografiska
586 utbredning. Ornis Fenn 13:147-153

- 587 Yom-Tov Y (2001) An updated list and some comments on the occurrence of intraspecific nest
588 parasitism in birds. *Ibis* 143:133-143
- 589 Zuniga JM, Redondo T (1992) No evidence for variable duration of sympatry between the great
590 spotted cuckoo and its magpie host. *Nature* 359:410-411
- 591

592 **TABLE 1:** Natural parasitism, responses against cuckoo dummies and parasitic eggs in four brambling populations in Fennoscandia.
593 Parameter estimates from logistic regressions on the probability of acceptance (0 = reject, 1 = accept) for measures of similarity between
594 host and parasitic egg (parameter estimates are taken from univariate regressions). Ejection costs are the proportions of ejections where
595 host egg(s) disappeared in addition to the parasitic one. Rejection errors are the proportion of experiments where the parasitic egg was
596 accepted but where own egg(s) disappeared.

Population	Parasitism rate (# nests) ¹	Historical records of parasitism (mimetic egg type)	Mean (SD) contrast of experimental parasitic eggs	Contrast β (SE) 95%CI N	ΔT_c β (SE) 95%CI N	ΔT_b β (SE) 95%CI N	Mean (SD) nr of days taken to respond ⁶	Ejection costs (# nests) Rejection errors (# nests)	Aggression against cuckoo dummies (# nests)
Tana	0 (0/250)		1.90 (0.68)	-1.68 (0.36) [-2.95,-0.41] 112			2.96 (1.42)	0.07 (4/61) 0.02 (1/58)	0.83 (77/93)
Kittilä	0.06 (9/158)	Several records from Kittilä and neighbouring municipalities 1890's-1930's ^{2,5}	2.20 (0.72)	-2.91 (0.74) [-4.36,-1.46] 65	-38.2 (16.2) [-70.0,-6.5] 42	-0.17 (0.10) [-0.37,0.03] 42	2.14 (1.22)	0.02 (1/61) 0.00 (0/19)	0.8 (8/10)
Ammamäs	0 (0/90)	0 of +500 nests 1963-1996 ³	2.14 (0.65)	-2.48 (0.65) [-3.75,-1.21] 77	-34.7 (11.8) [-57.8,-11.6] 77	-0.23 (0.09) [-0.41,-0.05] 77		0.02 (1/51) 0.00 (0/26)	
Tydal	0 (0/100)	0 of +250 nests 1967-1986 ⁴ , 3 records 40km northeast of study area 1948-1949 ⁵	2.19 (0.70)	-2.27 (0.67) [-3.58,-0.96] 48	-68.9 (27.6) [-126.0,-11.8] 25	-0.74 (0.32) [-1.40,-0.08] 25	2.33 (1.65)	0.03 (1/37) 0.00 (0/16)	0.83 (19/23)

597 1) Calculated using nests that were checked at least once close to clutch completion or later. 2) Rosenius (1926), Montell (1917), Wäsenius (1936). 3) Cards available
598 at Gothenburg Natural History Museum. 4) Moksnes and Røskaft (1987), Braa et al. (1992). 5) Data from Swedish Museum of Natural History in Stockholm,
599 Zoological Museum in Copenhagen, British Museum in Tring, Finnish Museum of Natural History in Helsinki, and Museum of Natural History in Gothenburg.

600 **TABLE 2:** Generalised linear models of the probability of accepting parasitic eggs (0 = reject, 1 =
601 accept) in bramblings. Stepwise backward deletion was used to simplify global models, and
602 significance of parameters was evaluated by the change in deviance between models with and
603 without the parameter in question. Minimal adequate models are in bold. ΔT_C and ΔT_B are the
604 chromatic and achromatic contrast, respectively, between the colours of host and parasitic eggs.
605 See Methods for further details.

Variable	N	df	Deviance	p
Model 1				
Contrast	302	1	106.9	<0.0001
Population		3	4.3	0.23
Volume		1	0.02	0.89
Shape		1	0.01	0.93
Contrast × Population		3	3.16	0.37
Shape × Population		3	2.85	0.42
Volume × Population		3	1.09	0.78
Model 2				
ΔT_C	144	1	29	<0.0001
ΔT_B		1	9.05	0.003
Population		2	0.41	0.81
ΔT_B × Population		2	6	0.05
ΔT_C × Population		2	3.76	0.15
Model 3				
Contrast	144	1	25.2	<0.0001
ΔT_B		1	3.71	0.06
ΔT_C		1	0.09	0.77

606

607 FIGURE LEGENDS

608

609 Figure 1: Map of Fennoscandia showing the location of the four study populations. 1 = Tana,
610 2 = Kittilä, 3 = Ammarnäs, 4 = Tydal.

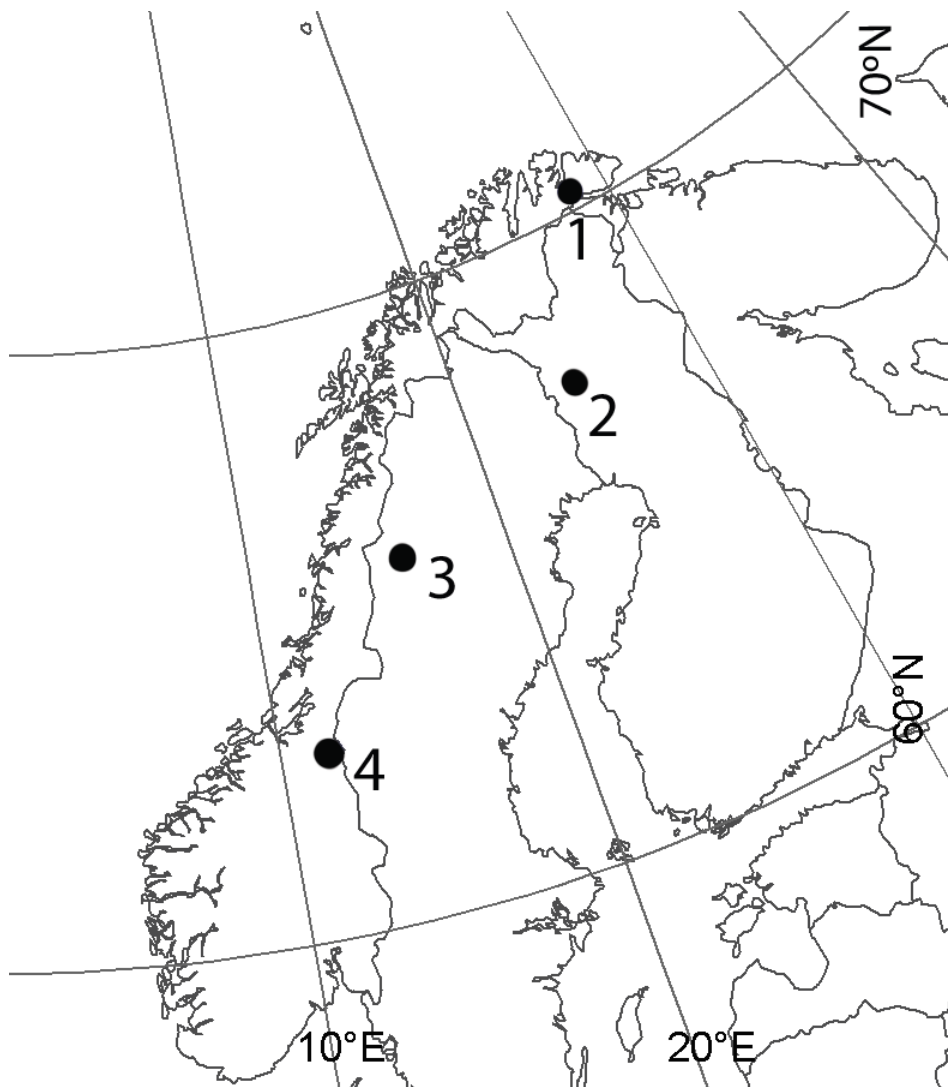
611

612 Figure 2: Plate indicating the range of variation of brambling clutches (rows 1-3). Each egg
613 represents a different clutch (N=15). Bottom row provides examples of cuckoo eggs found in
614 brambling nests in Kittilä. The eggs are not scaled to size.

615

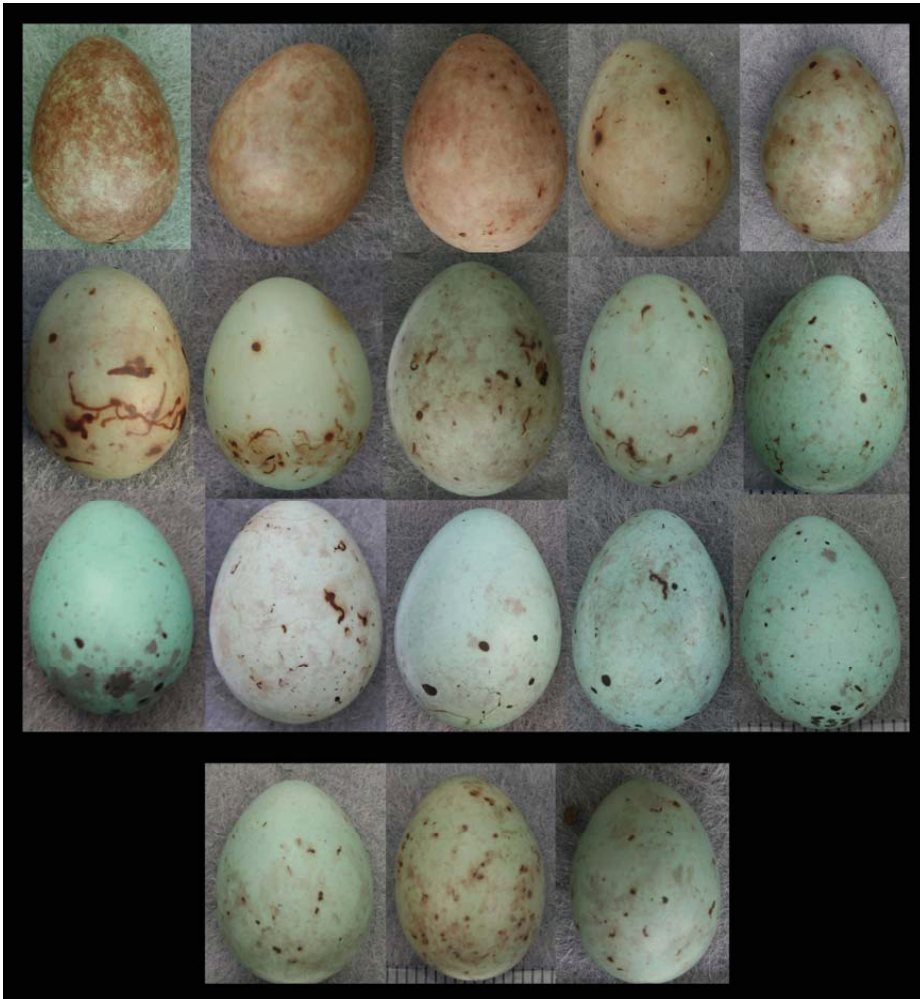
616 Figure 3: Rates of rejection of parasitic eggs in four brambling populations for different
617 extents of similarity between host and parasitic egg as measured by a) Contrast, b) ΔT_C c)
618 ΔT_B (see Methods). Sample sizes above the bars. ΔT_C and ΔT_B are the chromatic and
619 achromatic contrast, respectively, between the colors of host and parasitic eggs.

620



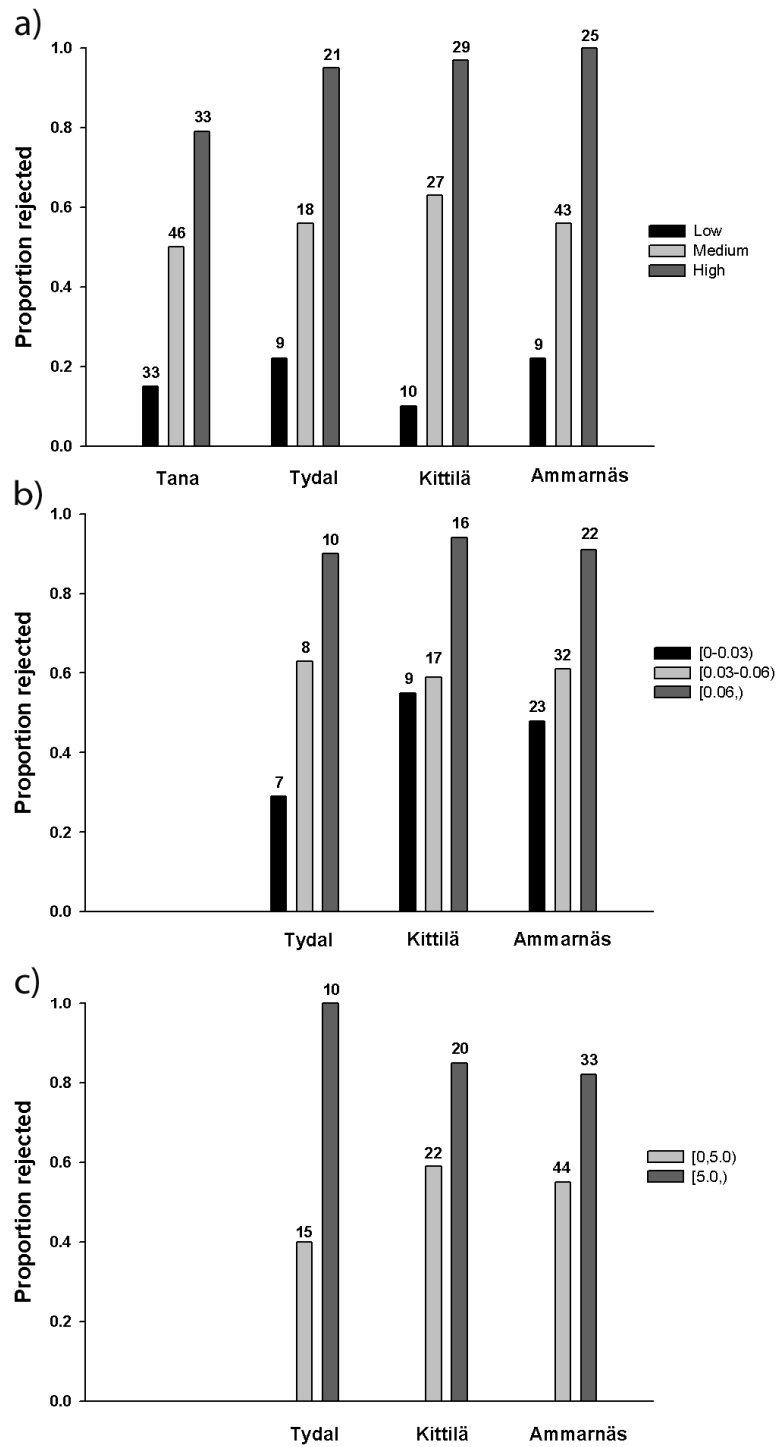
621

622 FIGURE 1



623

624 FIGURE 2



625 FIGURE 3

Paper IV

1 ALTERNATIVE COEVOLUTIONARY OUTCOMES OF BROOD
2 PARASITE-HOST INTERACTIONS MEDIATED BY EGG MIMICRY

3

4 Johan Reinert Vikan^{1,3}, Bård Gunnar Stokke¹, Frode Fossøy¹, Esa Huhta², Arne
5 Moksnes¹, Eivin Røskaft¹.

6

7 ¹ Department of Biology, Norwegian University of Science and Technology (NTNU),
8 Realfagbygget, N-7491 Trondheim, Norway

9 ² Finnish Forest Research Institute, Kolari Research Unit, Muoniontie 21, FIN-95900 Kolari,
10 Finland

11 ³ Correspondence: johanrei@bio.ntnu.no, Phone: +47 73596132, Fax: +47 73596100

12

13 Manuscript type: Article

14 Running title: Egg color coevolution

15 Figures to be printed in color: Figure 2, Figure 3

16 Additional keywords: egg color, tetrahedral color space, cuculus canorus, Fringilla
17 montifringilla, Fringilla coelebs

18

19

20

21 ABSTRACT: Coevolution of egg phenotypes is likely to be a key process affecting
22 interactions between avian brood parasites and their hosts. To gain more insight into the range
23 of realistic potential coevolutionary outcomes, we used a tetrahedral color space to study the
24 egg color distributions of two closely related common cuckoo *Cuculus canorus* hosts, the
25 brambling *Fringilla montifringilla* and chaffinch *F. coelebs*. Whereas the brambling and
26 cuckoo are close to a matching equilibrium, the chaffinch has evolved towards a more
27 bimodal egg color distribution (hue) consistent with the direction of evolutionary change
28 predicted for the brambling. This difference can be explained by the chaffinch having a
29 markedly higher evolutionary potential than the brambling. Surprisingly, the chaffinch's egg
30 color distribution does not produce distinct fitness peaks for cuckoo egg color, even when the
31 bimodal pattern is strengthened. Parallel and marked egg color polymorphisms in host and
32 cuckoo are therefore unlikely to evolve in these systems. Our results also indicate that the
33 cuckoo is not fundamentally constrained by the variation in host clutch appearance in its
34 ability to successfully parasitize the chaffinch. Several coevolutionary scenarios are therefore
35 possible, including fluctuations in host and parasite egg phenotypes driven by negative
36 frequency dependent selection.

37 Numerous antagonistic species interact via matching of phenotypes (e.g. Benkman et al. 2003;
38 Clayton et al. 1999; Matsuura et al. 2009; Nash et al. 2008; Zangerl and Berenbaum 2003).
39 Some of the prime examples of this kind are found among avian brood parasites, such as the
40 common cuckoo *Cuculus canorus* (hereafter cuckoo), and their hosts. In these interactions,
41 the outcome of a parasitic event is often to a large extent determined by the ability of cuckoos
42 to mimic the eggs of their hosts (Davies 2000). Since this situation can give rise to strong
43 associations between fitness and egg phenotype in both species, and because the heritabilities
44 involved are usually very high (Blow et al. 1950; Collias 1993; Wei et al. 1992), a
45 disproportionate share of the coevolutionary dynamics of these interactions is likely to
46 concern variation in egg phenotypes. Indeed, substantial comparative evidence now
47 implicates coevolution as the main driver behind the high egg phenotype diversity found in
48 some hosts of specialized brood parasites (Kilner 2006). However, our present insight in the
49 specific dynamics and outcomes of egg phenotype coevolution rests almost exclusively on
50 mathematical models and theoretical arguments (Dieckmann et al. 1995; Gavrillets 1997;
51 Gavrillets and Hastings 1998; Nuismer et al. 2005; Servedio and Lande 2003; Stokke et al.
52 2007; Takasu 2003; 2005). Theoretical predictions cover a wide range of scenarios, from
53 stable matching equilibriums (equal mean phenotypes) to persistent coevolutionary cycles and
54 stable point polymorphisms, depending on the specific assumptions made about the structure
55 of genetic variance, the details of inheritance, and the presence of stabilizing selection. This
56 diversity of theoretical outcomes clearly warrants empirical investigations of the potential for
57 reciprocal selection and its consequences in different host-parasite systems (Takasu 2005).

58 The main aim of this study is to examine possible coevolutionary scenarios by
59 comparing patterns of variation in host egg distributions within and between two closely
60 related cuckoo hosts, the brambling *Fringilla montifringilla* and the chaffinch *F. coelebs*. The
61 cuckoo is known to comprise specialized female lineages (called gentes) which in many cases

62 have evolved eggs that tend to mimic those of their respective hosts, resulting in an
63 astonishing diversity of egg types (Baker 1942; Brooke and Davies 1988; Gibbs et al. 2000;
64 Moksnes and Røskaft 1995). The two *Fringilla* finches are apt for comparison because they
65 are similar with regard to most of the basic ecological features that affect their suitability as
66 hosts, but differ markedly in one respect that is likely to affect coevolution (Table 1). Since
67 they are each others closest living relatives (Sibley and Ahlquist 1990), we can assume that
68 their respective arms races have had similar starting conditions with regard to egg appearance.
69 Moreover, both hosts build open arboreal nests of similar dimensions (Cramp and Perrins
70 1994), suggesting that alternative selection pressures related to nest site selection and nest
71 architecture (Kilner 2006) should be of minor importance in accounting for eventual
72 differences. Indeed, the same wide range of egg colors can be found in both species, including
73 pure blue, green, reddish-grey and dark olive-brown clutches (Cramp and Perrins 1994).
74 Therefore, both species should show enough variation between clutches to generate
75 significant fitness differences among individuals in parasitized populations, provided that the
76 cuckoo has at least partially mimetic eggs.

77 A central tenet of coevolutionary theory is that the outcome of reciprocal selection
78 depends crucially on the evolutionary potential of the interacting species (Dawkins and Krebs
79 1979; Thompson 2005). That is, their relative ability to respond to changing adaptive
80 landscapes (Garant et al. 2007; Hoeksema and Forde 2008). For example, a stable matching
81 equilibrium (perfect mimicry) is likely to be reached only if the response to selection is
82 stronger in the parasite than in the host. If, on the other hand, the host has the stronger
83 response to selection, the parasite falls increasingly behind or coevolutionary cycles may
84 evolve (Dieckmann et al. 1995; Gavrillets 1997; Nuismer et al. 2005). In this context, the
85 brambling and chaffinch makes an interesting pair precisely because it is likely that they hold
86 very different evolutionary potentials. The brambling is the northern boreal ecological

87 counterpart of the chaffinch (Hagemeijer and Blair 1997). It employs an opportunistic
88 breeding strategy for exploitation of favorable but unpredictable breeding opportunities
89 (Hogstad 2000; 2005), and therefore has a very low breeding site fidelity (Fransson and Hall-
90 Karlson 2008; Lindström 1987; Mikkonen 1983) that is likely to cause high amounts of gene
91 flow which can swamp the effects of selection (Lenormand 2002). The chaffinch, in contrast,
92 exhibits modest breeding site fidelity (Fransson and Hall-Karlson 2008; Mikkonen 1983),
93 possibly reflecting the more predictable ecological conditions of a southern distributional
94 range (Andersson 1980). The potential evolutionary consequences of these differences are
95 manifested in the subspecies-structure of the two species. While the chaffinch has a marked
96 geographical variation comprising several subspecies (7 in the *coelebs* group), no subspecies
97 has so far been described for the brambling (Cramp and Perrins 1994; Hagemeijer and Blair
98 1997). Thus, theoretical considerations prescribe that the pace of egg phenotype coevolution
99 should differ significantly between the two systems because, all else being equal, the ability to
100 respond to selection should be markedly stronger in the chaffinch. At any point in time,
101 therefore, the two species are expected to occupy different positions along the coevolutionary
102 trajectory for egg phenotypes. As such, the species comparison can be regarded
103 complementary to studies that cover the broader scale of time during which coevolution takes
104 place (Davies and Brooke 1989a).

105 The early transient stages of any chase between egg phenotypes are likely to involve
106 evolution of an increasingly bimodal host egg distribution as a response to disruptive selection
107 imposed by mimetic parasite eggs (Niusmer et al. 2005). We should therefore expect to find a
108 stronger bimodality in the chaffinch than in the brambling. The first aim of this study is to
109 investigate the possible occurrence of such differences and evaluate their causal link to the
110 parasitic interaction. In order to achieve this, we use a tetrahedral color space to compare the
111 egg color distributions of the two species, evaluate the opportunity for disruptive selection on

112 brambling egg colors, and visualize the direction of predicted evolutionary change in color
113 space.

114 A second aim of this study is to examine if the range of the coevolutionary trajectory
115 is likely to extend beyond the early stages of increasing host variance. One essential step in
116 this direction is to reveal if evolution on part of the host can give rise to several distinct
117 adaptive peaks for cuckoo egg appearance (Takasu, 2003). We use an experimentally derived
118 host discrimination function to estimate average rejection probabilities for a wide range of
119 potential cuckoo egg phenotypes. We then use these probabilities to sketch the forms of
120 selection imposed by the hosts' egg distributions and relevant subsets of these distributions.

121 Unfortunately, many of the hosts that have both high interclutch variation in egg
122 appearance and strong egg discrimination abilities, and thereby potential to set in motion
123 more strong dynamics, are rarely parasitized at present (Davies and Brooke 1998; Honza et al.
124 2004; Lovaszi and Moskát 2004; Procházka and Honza 2004; Røskaft et al. 2002b; Øien et al.
125 1995). This fact does of course limit the reach of any empirical approach. The furthest we can
126 get is to clarify whether there are any fundamental restrictions on parasite coevolution in these
127 cases. Obviously, evolution of a high interclutch variation can cause non-recoverable
128 reductions in cuckoo fitness. At worst, the level of interclutch variation attained by the host
129 might reduce the mean acceptance probability of any potential cuckoo egg type to the extent
130 that extinction becomes deterministic. Thus, in addition to revealing the selective pressures on
131 cuckoo eggs, it is important to evaluate whether such restrictions are absolute. The *Fringilla*
132 finches are very suitable in this respect since their levels of interclutch variation are among
133 the highest found for potential European hosts of the cuckoo (Stokke et al. 2002b; Øien et al.
134 1995). Moreover, the brambling has long been known as a regular host (Baker 1942; Rosenius
135 1929; Wasenius 1936) whereas reports of regular parasitism on chaffinches are lacking even
136 from areas where they are among the most abundant passerines (Baker 1942; Glue and

137 Murray 1984; Malchevsky 1987; Moksnes and Røskaft 1995; Røskaft et al. 2002b). Thus, by
138 comparing the scope for egg discrimination in the two hosts, we can also assess whether
139 current absence of parasitism in chaffinches is likely to be explained solely by a fundamental
140 inability to cope with a static host distribution with large variance.

141

Methods

142

Field Data

143 The brambling was studied in three areas in Fennoscandia: Tydal in Central Norway (63°N,
144 12°E, 2006-2008), Ammarnäs in Northern Sweden (66°N, 16°E, 2008), and Kittilä in Northern
145 Finland (68°N, 25°E, 2005-2008). The Kittilä population is the only one currently parasitized.
146 Data on host egg coloration were obtained from 47 clutches in Tydal, 97 clutches in
147 Ammarnäs, and 88 clutches in Kittilä. Five cuckoo eggs which were all found in Kittilä were
148 also measured. The chaffinch was studied in an unparasitized population in Stjørdal, Central
149 Norway (63°N, 11°E, 2007-2008), where data from 157 clutches was obtained.

150

151

Museum Data

152 In addition to field data, we also collected data on chaffinch, brambling, and cuckoo egg
153 appearance from clutches held in the collections of British Museum (Natural History), Tring,
154 Great Britain; Museum of Natural History, Gothenburg, Sweden; Museum of Natural History,
155 Copenhagen, Denmark; Finnish Museum of Natural History, Helsinki, Finland, and Swedish
156 Museum of Natural History, Stockholm, Sweden. Data on 262 brambling and 483 chaffinch
157 clutches that were all collected during the period 1881-1940 were used in the analyses. There
158 were no temporal trends in tetrachromatic egg color parameters (see below) within this
159 period. The brambling clutches were distributed throughout northern Fennoscandia, most of
160 them originating from Northern Finland (N=136) and Northern Sweden (N=108), whereas the
161 chaffinch clutches had been collected in Great Britain (N=207), Denmark (N=105), Sweden
162 (N=94), Finland (N=62), Russian Karelia (N=5), and Northern Estonia (N=10). For some
163 analyses, Denmark and Sweden are pooled into one region and Finland together with Russian
164 Karelia and Northern Estonia are pooled into one region.

165 Based on visual inspection, cuckoo eggs were classified to belong to a *Fringilla*
166 morph (Moksnes and Røskaft 1995) if the egg was clearly within the range of variation of
167 brambling and chaffinch eggs (N = 68). These cuckoo eggs were laid in clutches of brambling
168 (N=43), chaffinch (N=10), willow warbler *Phylloscopus trochilus* (N=5), robin *Erithacus*
169 *rubecula* (N=2), spotted flycatcher *Muscicapa striata* (N=2), reed bunting *Emberiza*
170 *schoeniclus* (N=1), tree pipit *Anthus trivialis* (N=1), rustic bunting *Emberiza rustica* (N=1),
171 chiffchaff *Phylloscopus collybita* (N=1), yellow wagtail *Motacilla flava* (N=1), and one
172 unknown. In all of the non-*Fringilla* hosts, the sampling locality was within Northern
173 Fennoscandia and indicated sympatry with either chaffinch or brambling. Conversely, the
174 cuckoo egg was discarded if it obviously belonged to a different cuckoo egg morph (such as
175 *Anthus* or *Motacilla*, Moksnes and Røskaft 1995). There are two main reasons for this
176 delimitation. Firstly, in the context of egg phenotype coevolution, cuckoo eggs that are
177 outside the trait space of the host are likely to contribute little to selection on host egg
178 appearance, because such eggs are nearly always rejected by both hosts, irrespective of the
179 host's own egg type. We have conducted a total of 66 egg rejection experiments where the
180 parasitic egg came from a non-*Fringilla* species, and 92% of those eggs were rejected (19/19
181 experiments with bramblings and 42/47 experiments with chaffinches). Consequently, even if
182 such egg types are occasionally accepted they would survive for few generations at most.
183 Secondly, the occurrence of such cuckoo eggs may differ between the two *Fringilla* hosts for
184 reasons that are completely unrelated to a coevolutionary process, for example because of
185 differences in host community composition (host specific gentes may lay eggs in other hosts
186 accidentally (Moksnes and Røskaft 1995)). Including such cuckoo eggs in the analyses could
187 therefore introduce non-essential variation that might obscure relevant differences or
188 similarities. Finally, it is important to note that this is a conservative approach from a visual
189 perception perspective because, while cuckoo eggs may frequently appear less mimetic to a

190 bird than to a human observer, the opposite is false for most conceivable situations (Håstad
191 and Ödeen 2008; Vorobyev et al. 1998, own unpublished data). “Hidden” coevolved egg
192 morphs (i.e. eggs that match host eggs in the UV-part of the spectrum but are otherwise
193 contrasting) (Cherry and Bennett 2001; Starling et al. 2006) are therefore no more than a
194 remote possibility in these two systems. Field and museum clutches are treated separately
195 throughout because the color distributions of museum eggs differed markedly from fresh eggs
196 (see Results).

197

198 *Egg Experiments*

199 We carried out numerous egg exchange experiments across all study populations in order to
200 obtain the precise relationship between the difference in coloration between host and parasitic
201 eggs and the corresponding probability of egg rejection. We also analyzed egg rejection in
202 relation to relative difference in egg volume (Hoyt 1979; Marchetti 2000) and shape
203 (length/breadth, Picman 1989). As parasitic eggs, we used real brambling and chaffinch eggs.
204 Hence, the host discrimination function obtained applies to differences that occur within the
205 boundaries of the trait space of the two hosts. A total of 288 successful experiments were
206 recorded (137 with bramblings (14 of the parasitic eggs were chaffinch eggs) and 151 with
207 chaffinches (all parasitic eggs were chaffinch eggs)). The result of each experiment was
208 classified as either rejection (parasitic egg ejected) or acceptance (parasitic egg incubated for
209 at least five days). We have shown in two separate studies that previous experimental
210 parasitism does not affect the probability of rejection of a parasitic egg added later in the same
211 breeding attempt and that there are no differences in strength of egg discrimination among the
212 brambling populations (Vikan et al., unpublished manuscripts). We therefore included
213 seventy-four experiments that were replicates at the individual level. In all cases where two
214 experiments were carried out on the same individual, two different parasitic eggs were used.

215 The egg experiments serve three main functions in this article. Firstly, they establish a
216 ground for comparison of the strength of egg color discrimination in bramblings and
217 chaffinches. Secondly, they make a standard of reference for assessing the biological
218 significance of differences in mimicry. Thirdly, we use the host discrimination function to
219 predict average acceptance probabilities for alternative cuckoo egg types.

220

221 *Quantification of Egg Color and Color Contrasts*

222 Reflectance spectra of eggs were obtained with a USB2000 spectrophotometer from surfaces
223 illuminated with a deuterium halogen light source. Measurements were taken at a 45degree
224 angle to the egg surface, with the spectrophotometer and the light source connected with a
225 coaxial reflectance probe (QR-400-7-UV-vis). Four (N=1080) or eight (N=126)
226 measurements were taken from each egg by dividing the egg into three regions along the long
227 axis of the egg and measuring the background (i.e. avoiding pigmentation where spotting was
228 obvious) in each region (one (two) measurements in the pointed and blunt parts and two (four)
229 measurements in the middle part. Eggs that were collected in the field were all fresh when
230 measured. One random egg was measured in each clutch, which is justified by the
231 extraordinary low intraclutch variation found in these two species (Stokke et al. 2004; Øien et
232 al. 1995). To establish whether four spectra per egg are enough to describe egg coloration
233 adequately, we obtained 20 measurements from each of a total of 20 eggs (4 chaffinch and 16
234 brambling eggs), each originating from a different clutch. Firstly, we calculated quantum
235 catch values (see below) for each of these eggs based on the mean of all the 20 spectra.
236 Secondly, for each egg, we randomly selected four reflectance spectra out of the 20 available
237 spectra (no replacement) and repeated this procedure 10000 times. At each step, we calculated
238 a quantum catch value based on the mean of the four spectra. More than 97% of the simulated

239 quantum catch values laid within 1 SD of the grand quantum catch value in all 20 eggs,
240 indicating that four measurements are sufficient to describe background color adequately.

241 We calculated an average spectrum from the four (eight) measurements, and used
242 these spectra for the subsequent analyses. For each egg we then calculated idealized quantum
243 catches for each of the four classes of passerine cone (Goldsmith 1990; Stoddard and Prum
244 2008a):

245

$$246 \quad Q_i = \sum_{\lambda=300}^{700} R(\lambda)S_i(\lambda) \quad (1)$$

247

248 where $R(\lambda)$ is the mean reflectance spectrum for an egg interpolated to a step with of 1nm
249 between 300nm and 700nm, and $S_i(\lambda)$ is the spectral sensitivity function for cone i . Both S_i
250 and R were normalized to have integrals of 1. We used the average of spectral sensitivity
251 curves for UVS – type retinas from Endler and Mielke (2005, available in their supplementary
252 online material). Q_i -values for each egg were normalized to sum to 1. Formula 1 sets the
253 irradiance spectrum constant at all wavelengths with integral 1. Given that von Kries color
254 constancy is a fundamental feature of avian color vision (Vorobyev 2003; Vorobyev et al.
255 1998), the opportunities for natural variations in the composition of ambient light to affect
256 color discrimination should be rather limited (Stoddard and Prum 2008a). Accordingly, when
257 von Kries transformation for color constancy is applied, quantitative estimates of color values
258 differ only marginally for different illumination regimes (Siddiqi et al. 2004; Stoddard and
259 Prum 2008a, own unpublished data). Bramblings and chaffinches build open, shallow nests,
260 and it is therefore reasonable to assume that light conditions do not limit color discrimination.

261 The normalized quantum catch values for an egg constitutes a vector $\{u, s, m, l\}$ in a
262 color tetrahedron whose vertices correspond to exclusive stimulation of each of the four cone

263 types respectively. The $\{u, s, m, l\}$ - values were mapped into Cartesian coordinates $\{x, y, z\}$
264 using the transformation of Endler and Mielke (2005). The tetrahedron places the achromatic
265 point of equal cone stimulation at the origin and the uv-vertex along the z-axis.

266 All calculations in this study are based on this simple color space, which has been
267 strongly advocated by others for use in analyses of color evolution (Stoddard and Prum
268 2008a). The color space has the important property that discriminability of two colors can be
269 assumed to be proportional to the Euclidean distance between their corresponding color
270 vectors (Endler and Mielke 2005):

271

$$272 \quad \Delta T_C = \sqrt{(x_a - x_b)^2 + (y_a - y_b)^2 + (z_a - z_b)^2} \quad (2)$$

273

274 ΔT_C is related to discriminability values calculated by the non-logarithmic version of
275 Vorobyev and Osorio's (1998) noise-limited color opponent model, but does not specify a
276 threshold criterion for when a pair of points is discriminable (Endler and Mielke 2005).

277 Using non-normalized reflectance spectra, we also calculated idealized quantum
278 catches Q_B for double cones which are assumed to be involved in achromatic discrimination
279 (Osorio and Vorobyev 2005). The spectral sensitivity of double cones was obtained by
280 combining the absorbance spectra of the medium- and long-wavelength-sensitive cones
281 (Gomez and Thery 2007). Achromatic (brightness) contrasts were then calculated as the
282 Euclidean distance between quantum catches of double cones for host and parasitic egg:

283

$$284 \quad \Delta T_B = |Q_{B,H} - Q_{B,P}| \quad (3)$$

285

286 We checked the explanatory power of color contrasts calculated using equation 1-2
287 against contrast values calculated using the logarithmic version of Vorobyev and Osorio's
288 (1998) model. In the latter calculations, we disregarded irradiance and assumed that the noise-
289 to-signal ratio is independent of light intensity. We further used Vorobyev's (1998) estimate
290 of the Weber fraction for the LWS cone. Remaining Weber fractions were calculated
291 according to the relative proportions of the different cone types in the retina of the blue tit
292 *Cyanistes caeruleus* (Hart et al. 2000). We then set up two alternative logistic regression
293 models on the probability of rejection of parasitic eggs, and compared them by their relative
294 AIC-values (Burnham and Anderson 2002). As might be expected, the AIC-values were very
295 similar (331.2 for the model containing ΔT_C and 331.8 for the alternative model), implying
296 that the two models do not differ in their ability to predict host behavior.

297

298 *Characteristics of Egg Color Distributions.*

299 *Color contrast.* We obtained the population distribution of color contrast values (equation 2)
300 by calculating the color contrast for all pair-wise combinations of clutches. The average color
301 contrast is a measure of the overall contrast between the clutches in a population, whereas the
302 variance is a measure of the uniformity of the color contrasts. If the distribution of color
303 contrasts has a large mean this would indicate ample scope for discrimination against any
304 parasite egg type. As such, average color contrast can be regarded as a measure of interclutch
305 variation.

306 *Color volume.* The volume occupied by a sample of clutches in color space can be
307 regarded a measure of color diversity, or alternatively, as the magnitude of space presently
308 available for egg color coevolution. Color volume complements the distribution of color
309 distances since a population of egg colors can have a large mean color distance but a low
310 color volume, and vice versa. Color volumes were estimated by applying the *convhulln*-

311 function in the geometry package for R.2.8.1 (Grasman and Gramacy 2008; R Development
312 Core Team 2008). The volume thus obtained equals the volume of the minimal convex
313 polygon that encloses all colors in the specified sample.

314 *Hue contrasts.* The hue of a color in tetrahedral color space is defined as the direction
315 of the color vector. A given hue is therefore jointly defined by the angular displacement of the
316 color vector from the positive x-axis ($\theta \in [-\pi, +\pi]$), which runs between the m (green) and l
317 (red) vertices of the tetrahedron, and the angular displacement from the horizontal xy-plane
318 ($\phi \in [-\frac{\pi}{2}, +\frac{\pi}{2}]$), which equals the uv-component of hue (Stoddard and Prum 2008a). θ and
319 ϕ are analogous to longitude and latitude, respectively. The contrast in hue between two eggs
320 equals the magnitude of the angle that separates their color vectors (Stoddard and Prum
321 2008a; b, equation 3 in their online appendix). This measure of contrast in hue is independent
322 of chroma (saturation). In order to visualize the distribution of hues for a sample of clutches,
323 we mapped the hues onto a unit sphere centered at the achromatic origin and derived their
324 two-dimensional Robinson projections (*sensu* Endler et al., 2005).

325 *Chroma (saturation).* The chroma of a color equals the Euclidean norm of the color
326 vector. Colors that differ only in chroma are therefore positive scalar multiples of the same
327 color vector. Because the maximum chroma varies with hue, we also calculated an alternative
328 measure of chroma by dividing chroma by the maximum chroma for the given hue (achieved
329 chroma, *sensu* Stoddard & Prum, 2008a). A regression of achieved chroma on chroma reveals
330 a strong linear relationship ($b=2.81$, $R^2=0.75$, $p<0.001$), and the two measures give
331 qualitatively identical results. We therefore report values of chroma only.

332

333 *Estimating the Form of Selection on Cuckoo and Host Egg Color*

334 In order to evaluate the direction of selection on brambling egg phenotypes we calculated the
335 average color contrast for each clutch based on pairings with real cuckoo eggs. For brambling

336 clutches measured in the field we used five cuckoo eggs found in brambling nests in Kittilä.
337 For museum clutches we used 68 *Fringilla* type cuckoo eggs (see above). In order to evaluate
338 the potential forms of selection imposed on cuckoo eggs by the hosts, we sampled 3000
339 potential cuckoo egg colors from within the tetrachromatic color space of each host that were
340 evenly distributed for hue and chroma and then calculated the average acceptance probability
341 of each of these eggs. In order to assess the potential effects of an increasing bimodality in the
342 host, we also simulated that the potential cuckoo eggs were facing appropriate subsets of the
343 host's current distribution.

344

345 *Statistical Analyses*

346 All calculations and analyses were carried out in R2.8.1. We used the Euclidean distance
347 version of a multi-response permutation procedure (MRPP, Mielke and Berry 2007) to test for
348 differences in the egg color distributions among bramblings and chaffinches. We tested for
349 differences in both the general location of clutches in color space (as given by xyz
350 coordinates) and for differences in the location of hue values alone (as given by θ and Φ). P-
351 values were obtained by approximation based on 10000 resamplings. We used a binomial
352 logistic regression (logit link) to obtain parameter estimates for prediction of egg rejection
353 probability.

354

355

Results

356

The Host Discrimination Function

357 The results of egg exchange experiments revealed no significant interactions between species
358 and any of the four measures of difference between eggs (ΔT_C , ΔT_B , volume contrast, shape
359 contrast). Furthermore, ΔT_C was the only term that was retained after model simplification
360 (Table 2). Hence, equal values of ΔT_C gives equal probabilities of rejection in both species.
361 Moreover, since contrast in volume or shape does not seem to affect rejection probability, this
362 indicates that the host response curve (Figure 1) approximates the hosts' responses to real
363 cuckoo eggs. Figure 1 shows the relationship between rejection probability and ΔT_C for the
364 pooled data, and may serve as a standard of reference for addressing the biological
365 significance of differences in ΔT_C .

366

367

General Characteristics of Host Egg Color Distributions

368 *Color space volumes.* The color space volumes tended to be larger for bramblings than for
369 chaffinches (Table 3). For example, the volumes of each of the three brambling populations
370 were all larger than the volume of the chaffinch population (Stjørdal), even though the latter
371 had the largest sample size. The degree of overlap in volume provides an indication of the
372 extent of sharing of egg colors among populations and species. For each comparison, we
373 estimated the proportion of the total color space that was shared among the populations. We
374 then obtained a permutation distribution (10 000 shufflings, original data structure) of the test
375 statistic for the null hypothesis that all clutches come from same population. For the fresh
376 eggs collected in the field, there was no significant difference between the three brambling
377 populations (proportion of shared color space = 0.65, 2.5-97.5th percentiles = 0.47-0.71).
378 However, there was a significant difference between the two species (proportion of shared
379 color space = 0.08, 2.5-97.5th percentiles: 0.38-0.55). For the museum data, there was a

380 significant difference between the eggs originating from different regions (proportion of
381 shared color space = 0.52, 2.5-97.5th percentiles: 0.71-0.94), but not between the two species
382 (proportion of shared color space = 0.50, 2.5-97.5th percentiles = 0.48-0.65). Hence, when
383 comparing museum and field data, more of the egg colors measured in museums is found in
384 both species. For each species, the volume occupied by fresh clutches tended to be higher than
385 for museum clutches (Table 3), even though the latter were collected over a larger area and a
386 longer time span and were also represented with larger sample sizes.

387 *Color contrasts and optimal mimicry.* The distribution of pair wise color contrasts
388 (ΔT_C) were similar in all populations studied (Table 3), meaning that interclutch variation in
389 egg coloration is of same magnitude. The average mimicry (ΔT_C) of the best achievable
390 mimics was also similar. Accordingly, the average acceptance probabilities of optimal cuckoo
391 egg types are of the same magnitude across populations and species (i.e. around 50%, Table
392 3). Although ΔT_B is a comparably weak predictor of rejection probability (Table 2), a strong
393 negative correlation with ΔT_C could imply a constraint on minimization of average ΔT_C . We
394 therefore calculated correlations between average color contrast and average achromatic
395 contrast (ΔT_B). The correlation coefficients were either significantly positive (meaning that
396 the best potential mimics with regard to average ΔT_C are also the best with regard to average
397 ΔT_B) or not significantly different from zero (Kittilä: $r_s=0.02$, $p=0.87$; Ammarnäs: $r_s=0.27$,
398 $p=0.01$; Tydal: $r_s=-0.01$, $p=0.92$; Stjørdal: $r_s=0.48$, $p<0.0001$; Kittilä, Ammarnäs and Tydal
399 pooled: $r_s=0.17$, $p=0.01$; Great Britain: $r_s=0.31$, $p<0.001$; Denmark and Sweden:
400 $r_s=0.48$, $p<0.001$; Finland: $r_s=0.19$, $p=0.10$; All museum chaffinch clutches: $r_s=0.35$, $p<0.001$;
401 All museum brambling clutches: $r_s=0.19$, $p=0.002$).

402 The distribution of clutches in the color tetrahedron differed significantly between the
403 chaffinch and brambling, considering both field data (Euclidean distance MRPP on xyz-

404 coordinates, $p < 0.001$) and museum data (Euclidean distance MRPP on xyz coordinates, $p <$
405 0.001)

406 *Hue distribution and hue contrasts.* Whereas the distributions of color contrasts were
407 largely similar across populations and species, a different pattern emerged for hue contrasts.
408 When viewing field and museum data separately, chaffinch clutches tended to have larger
409 contrasts in hue than brambling clutches (Table 3). Chaffinch clutches also tended to be more
410 densely distributed around bluish-green and reddish-brown colors, whereas brambling eggs
411 were more often of a pure greenish type (Figure 2). The variance of hue contrasts also reflects
412 this since a more bimodal distribution would have a higher variance than a uniform or
413 unimodal distribution (Table 3).

414 The Robinson projections of hues illustrate the patterns of variation in hue
415 independent of chroma (Figure 2). The projections show that a large proportion of the hues
416 are found in both species, except from the most pure blue hues which were not found among
417 brambling clutches collected in the field (Figure 2B-C). Therefore, the higher average hue
418 contrast of chaffinch clutches is not merely a consequence of a broader range of hues (Table
419 3). The important differences are instead related to the frequency distributions of clutches
420 with similar hues (Figure 2 B-E).

421 As for color volumes, average contrast in hue was markedly lower for museum
422 clutches than for fresh clutches in both species (Table 3). Compared to fresh clutches, hue
423 distributions of museum clutches were more skewed towards the l (red) vertice, and clutches
424 in the blue and blue-green segment had markedly reduced values for the ultraviolet
425 component (Φ) of hue (Figure 2 B-E). Since these differences were evident in both species,
426 they are likely to reflect effects of storage on egg shell reflectance.

427 The distribution of hues differed significantly between clutches of chaffinch and
428 brambling, considering both field data (Euclidean distance MRPP on θ , Φ , $p < 0.001$) and
429 museum data (Euclidean distance MRPP on θ , Φ , $p < 0.001$)

430 *Chroma (saturation)*. Chaffinch clutches had on average less saturated colors than
431 brambling clutches (Figure 4, Table 3), both when comparing fresh clutches data (t-test:
432 $t=18.2$, $df=387$, $p<0.0001$, $N=157$, $N=232$) and museum data (Welch t-test on log
433 transformed values: $t=11.6$, $df=644.04$, $p<0.0001$, $N=483$, $N=262$).

434

435 *Natural Parasitism and Appearance of Cuckoo Eggs in Relation to Optimum Color*

436 Among the museum cuckoo eggs found in chaffinch clutches, 22% (N=45) had a *Fringilla*
437 type cuckoo egg. In comparison, 78% (N=55) cuckoo eggs found in brambling clutches were
438 *Fringilla* type. These numbers are in close agreement with Moksnes and Røskaft (1995), who
439 classified 12% (N=76) of cuckoo eggs in chaffinch clutches as *Fringilla* type compared to
440 only 77% (N=53) of cuckoo eggs in brambling clutches. This difference might reflect a
441 qualitative difference in the nature of the two cuckoo-host interactions, i.e. the brambling is a
442 main host whereas the chaffinch is a secondary host. Eight of the nine *Fringilla* type cuckoo
443 eggs found in chaffinch clutches in our survey were from the zone of overlap between
444 chaffinch and brambling breeding range (locality unknown in one case). In contrast, among
445 32 parasitized chaffinch clutches from Great Britain and continental Europe, only one was
446 classified as *Fringilla* type.

447 The cuckoo eggs measured in the field in Kittilä were close to the optimum for that
448 population, and were also close to the optimum for the regional distribution (Figure 3).
449 *Fringilla*-type cuckoo eggs in museums were also close to the optimum for parasitism of
450 bramblings (Figure 3, 4). Moreover, the *Fringilla*-type cuckoo eggs achieved lower average
451 color contrast in brambling clutches than in chaffinch clutches (Paired Wilcoxon test, $V =$

452 113, $p < 0.001$, $N = 68$). This result holds whether we calculate average color contrast for
453 only the 10 cuckoo eggs that were found in chaffinch clutches (median brambling = 0.032,
454 median chaffinch = 0.045, Paired Wilcoxon test, $p = 0.002$, $V = 0$), the 43 cuckoo eggs that
455 were found in brambling clutches (median brambling = 0.035, median chaffinch = 0.043,
456 Paired Wilcoxon test, $p < 0.001$, $V = 67$), or the 15 cuckoo eggs that were found in clutches of
457 other passerines (median brambling = 0.034, median chaffinch = 0.041, Paired Wilcoxon test,
458 $p < 0.001$, $V = 2$). These tests do not take into account that the minimal achievable color
459 contrast differ between the two species (Table 3). When we corrected for these differences
460 (i.e. by subtracting the average color contrast of the optimal egg type for each species (Table
461 3) from the average color contrast of each cuckoo egg) cuckoo eggs were still better matches
462 to brambling clutches than to chaffinch clutches (Paired Wilcoxon test, $V = 605$, $p < 0.001$).
463 Thus, we conclude that the cuckoo eggs that were identified as *Fringilla*-type in museum
464 collections are closer to the optimal phenotype for bramblings than for chaffinches.

465

466 *Form of Selection Imposed on Brambling Clutches by Cuckoo Eggs*

467 We calculated the average ΔT_C of each brambling clutch in order to determine the direction of
468 selection on hue. We assumed that the cuckoo egg distribution was given by the *Fringilla*
469 cuckoo egg types measured in this study (treating field and museum data separately), which
470 are close to their optimum color (Figure 3, 4). The calculations indicate that there should be
471 huge opportunities for disruptive selection on hue (Figure 2 B, D). An evolutionary response
472 in the brambling would transiently change the hue distribution in the direction of stronger
473 bimodality, which in turn would cause the distribution to converge on the chaffinch
474 distribution.

475

476 *Form of Selection Imposed on Cuckoo Eggs by Host Clutches*

477 We first compared the average color contrast of each brambling and host clutch measured in
478 the field when calculated using the local host clutch distribution with the value obtained using
479 the pooled distribution of the two other populations. The correlations between average color
480 contrasts were very high in all three comparisons ($r_s > 0.82$, $p < 0.0001$), indicating that cuckoo
481 egg phenotypes that are optimal in one population would also tend to be optimal in the remote
482 populations (see also Figure 3). The same conclusion can be drawn with respect to the three
483 chaffinch regions based on museum data ($r_s > 0.63$, $p < 0.0001$). The rest of the calculations
484 were therefore based on the pooled sets of clutches.

485 To resolve if there are any fine details in the form of selection, we calculated the mean
486 acceptance probability of a large number of hypothetical cuckoo egg colors selected from
487 within the tetrahedral color spaces occupied by the two hosts, respectively. Figure 5 (A-B)
488 shows the forms of selection imposed on the longitudinal (θ) component of hue by the two
489 host distributions (selection on the latitudinal component is always directional, and selection
490 on chroma is stabilizing towards the same value for all θ). The results show that selection on
491 cuckoo egg colors would be mainly stabilizing, but with a wider plateau in the chaffinch case.
492 To see if distinct adaptive peaks could evolve, i.e. giving rise to two distinct cuckoo egg
493 phenotypes, we defined subsets of the chaffinch distribution that had stronger bimodality and
494 re-calculated the curves. Although increasing bimodality had the expected effect of reducing
495 the average acceptance probability, it did not give rise to distinct peaks (Figure 5 C-E).

496

497 *Ecological, Life History, and Defensive Characteristics of Hosts*

498 Table 1 summarizes characteristics of chaffinches and bramblings that are likely to have
499 direct or indirect relevance in egg phenotype coevolution. At present, bramblings and
500 chaffinches are very similar with regard to the overall importance of egg phenotypes for the
501 outcome of parasitic events. Both species are single trajectory species and possess few, if any,

502 conditional responses (Braa et al. 1992; Rothstein 2001; Stokke et al. 2004), meaning that
503 there is little dynamic change in the proportion of individuals capable of rejecting contrasting
504 parasitic eggs. Likewise, both species are equally suitable hosts judging by their adult body
505 weight, general abundance, ecological dominance, chick diet and availability to cuckoos.
506 Some important differences stand out, however. Most obvious and important is the difference
507 in site fidelity which affects the response to selection in the host and local adaptation by the
508 parasite. Bramblings might also impose stronger limitation on cuckoo recruitment because of
509 a shorter breeding season and larger fluctuations in abundance and breeding success.
510 Therefore, all else being equal chaffinches might have been subject to higher historical
511 parasitism pressures. On the other hand, the brambling has larger clutch sizes than the
512 chaffinch, which in isolation leads to a stronger opportunity for selection in the former
513 species. Finally, the brambling breeds in larger tracts of homogenous habitats than the
514 chaffinch (compare, for example, the degrees of forest fragmentation in Great Britain and
515 Continental Europe with northern boreal forests). According to Southern (1958), this should
516 make it easier for the cuckoo to evolve good mimicry to the brambling provided that genes for
517 egg color segregates through both sexes. The conventional view, however, is that cuckoo egg
518 color is under maternal control (Davies 2000).

519

Discussion

520 Coevolution is driven by reciprocal selection at an interphase of phenotypic traits which
521 mediate the outcome of interactions among individuals (Brodie and Ridenhour 2003). Any
522 study dealing with questions about coevolution must therefore identify the traits that are most
523 strongly associated with variation in fitness. Although cuckoo-host interactions are famously
524 known as mimicry systems (Baker 1942; Brooke and Davies 1988; Chance 1940; Stokke et al.
525 2002b; Swynnerton 1918), most of the attention to date has been on the coevolutionary
526 trajectories of egg recognition, whereas the dynamic aspects of mimicry have been largely
527 neglected in the major discussions (Krüger 2007; Rothstein and Robinson 1998, but see
528 Rothstein 1990 p 498). The potential importance of mimicry evolution for the occurrence and
529 spread of rejection behavior is widely approved (Kelly 1987; Lotem et al. 1995; Rodriguez-
530 Girones and Lotem 1999; Rothstein 1990; Servedio and Lande 2003; Stokke et al. 2007).
531 However, many hosts like the brambling and chaffinch are unconditional rejecters of non-
532 mimetic eggs with little geographical variation, even after long periods without parasitism
533 (Lahti 2006; Stokke et al. 2005; Stokke et al. 2004). In these hosts, coevolutionary change is
534 particularly likely to be manifested in egg phenotype distributions.

535 We found that cuckoos which parasitize bramblings are subject to strong stabilizing
536 selection for egg color and that they have evolved egg phenotypes that are close to the optimal
537 value. The results concerning museum clutches are somewhat tentative, however, because of
538 the possible homogenizing effect of storage on egg shell reflectance. The high variability
539 among brambling clutches does in turn create ample opportunity for disruptive selection. One
540 important question that arises from these results is whether the brambling and cuckoo could
541 be at a stable matching equilibrium. Theoretically, coevolution leads to a stable matching
542 equilibrium if the response to selection, which is proportional to the additive genetic variance
543 for the trait and the intensity of selection acting on it, is stronger for the parasite than the host

544 (Dieckmann et al. 1995; Gavrillets 1997; Takasu 2005). Although it is possible that parasitism
545 rates can reach high rates locally, the intensity of selection is likely to be considerably
546 reduced as a consequence of the nomadic behavior of the brambling. In the limit, the
547 evolutionary unit might approach the regional population, in which case the average
548 parasitism rate for the region as whole would determine the selection pressure on host egg
549 phenotypes (i.e. a panmictic model of coevolution would be appropriate). Similarly, in the
550 interaction between the parasitic *Maculinea* butterfly and its ant host *Myrmica ruginodis*, a
551 high level of gene flow in *M. ruginodis* produces coevolutionary cold spots by canceling out
552 any selection imposed by the patchily distributed *Maculinea* (Nash et al. 2008). This
553 perspective leads to the prediction that there should be little potential for local parasite
554 adaptation, or that local adaptation occurs on a large spatial scale (Laine 2005), which is
555 supported by our finding that cuckoo eggs appear to be equally well adapted to each of three
556 distant brambling populations. The bottom line is that the prevailing intensity of selection on
557 brambling and cuckoo egg colors could differ by orders of magnitude. If there in addition is
558 direct stabilizing selection towards an optimal egg color, the brambling and cuckoo could
559 currently be at equilibrium. Whether certain egg colors are favored over others in absence of
560 parasitism is an open question regarding arboreal open nesting birds (Kilner 2006; but see
561 Lahti 2005; Lahti 2008). An equilibrium state could be maintained indefinitely if parasitism
562 rates remain low when the cuckoo is at its fitness optimum.

563 The current egg color distribution of the chaffinch seems to be a good prediction for
564 how an evolutionary response to parasitism would initially affect the distribution of the
565 brambling. Somewhat counter to intuition, the bimodal tendency in the chaffinch's
566 distribution does not create distinct adaptive peaks for cuckoo egg color, even if the tendency
567 is strengthened. This result is a consequence of the egg discrimination abilities being too weak
568 and/or the color distance between the most common host clutches being too small. The

569 evolution of cuckoo egg color polymorphism is therefore an unlikely outcome in these
570 systems. Instead, polymorphism could be realized in the broad sense that a continuous
571 segment of cuckoo egg colors simultaneously enjoy equal fitness. Therefore, if the brambling-
572 cuckoo system was perturbed from an equilibrium state (i.e. because of a sudden increase in
573 parasitism rate), we would expect evolution of stronger bimodality in the brambling
574 accompanied by a wide diversity of cuckoo egg types distributed in between. Although a large
575 fraction of the cuckoo eggs might not resemble any host clutch in this situation, it would not
576 reflect a true evolutionary lag on part of the cuckoo.

577 Several outcomes may arise from this situation, and we suggest a few intuitive
578 possibilities. First, if we assume that direct stabilizing selection is at work, the system might
579 be attracted to a new equilibrium where the host's clutches are concentrated around two main
580 optima created by the joint effect of disruptive and stabilizing selection and where the cuckoo
581 is loosely distributed around the midpoint of the trait space. Interestingly, such an outcome
582 resembles the theoretical conclusion by Takasu (2003) that host and parasite can converge on
583 discrete non-overlapping polymorphisms from continuous initial egg phenotype distributions.
584 The stability of the polymorphisms was in this case achieved without stabilizing selection
585 because it was assumed that egg color was maternally inherited. Although discrete morphs
586 were eventually fixed, the proportions themselves were not stable and changed continuously
587 because of fluctuating selection.

588 Alternatively, if the host continues to be pushed towards the boundaries of the trait
589 space, further increasing the width as more extreme phenotypes are introduced by mutation or
590 immigration, then distinct cuckoo egg morphs might eventually be favored. However, our
591 results indicate that before this stage can be reached, the cuckoo population must go through a
592 period where probability of acceptance is markedly reduced for all egg phenotypes (as shown
593 in Figure 5F). Extinction may therefore take place before this stage is reached, depending on

594 the sensitivity of cuckoo growth rate to a decrease in recruitment rate. Extreme and parallel
595 egg polymorphisms are purportedly found in some African and Asian cuckoos and their hosts
596 (Baker 1942; Fry et al. 1988). It would be interesting to examine what ecological and
597 behavioral conditions underlie these outcomes.

598 Even if the host was responding to selection mainly by an increase in variance, the
599 distribution would sooner or later become skewed (for example towards reddish-brown
600 clutches as shown in Figure 5E), leading to a corresponding shift in the optimum for cuckoo
601 eggs. It therefore seems more likely that selection on cuckoo egg color becomes directional
602 towards one new optimal egg type than disruptive towards two egg types. The stage could
603 then be set for a scenario where negative frequency dependent selection drives continuous
604 cycling in the frequencies of different phenotypes (Rothstein 1990, p 498). Theoretical studies
605 have shown that this can take place if the host has the strongest response to selection and there
606 is direct stabilizing selection (Dieckmann et al. 1995; Gavrilets 1997; Gavrilets and Hastings
607 1998; Servedio and Lande 2003; Takasu 2005). One limitation in these studies is that they
608 make the unrealistic assumption that genetic variances are constant or absent. This means that
609 if one ignores stabilizing selection, coevolution can lead to one of only two outcomes
610 (Nuismer et al. 2005): 1) a stable matching equilibrium (the parasite has the strongest
611 response to selection) or 2) the parasite falls increasingly behind (the host has the strongest
612 response to selection). However, Nuismer et al. (2005) showed that this is an
613 oversimplification and that cycling can take place without stabilizing selection if the genetic
614 variances are themselves allowed to evolve. In this model, any matching equilibrium is
615 eventually destabilized because selection erodes additive genetic variance in the parasite
616 which in turn allows the host to escape temporarily.

617 Since we have no information about the egg appearance of cuckoos that have
618 coevolved with chaffinches, it is impossible at present to critically evaluate the relative

619 likelihood of the hypothetical scenarios. Our results only go so far as to indicate that the
620 cuckoo is not fundamentally constrained by host interclutch variation in its ability to coevolve
621 with the chaffinch. Our estimates of the rate of rejection of optimal cuckoo egg types do not
622 differ between brambling and chaffinch. Also, judging from the comparison of putatively
623 important ecological features (Table 1), the chaffinch should be an equally (if not more)
624 suitable host. Although conjectural, these observations are important because they imply that
625 if the cuckoo regularly goes extinct in the process of egg phenotype coevolution, it may do so
626 because of evolutionary lags created by directional host evolution and not because host
627 interclutch variation inflicts low success on all potential cuckoo egg types, as has been
628 suggested (Honza et al. 2004; Lovaszi and Moskát 2004; Stokke et al. 2004). Our analyses
629 show that even moderate deviations from optimum bring considerable reductions in average
630 acceptance probabilities.

631 It is not straightforward to predict the prevalence and magnitude of evolutionary lags
632 in the process of egg phenotype coevolution. On the one hand, it is commonly assumed that
633 cuckoos have an evolutionary advantage over their hosts due to the inbuilt inequality that all
634 cuckoos face a host whereas not all hosts face a cuckoo (Dawkins and Krebs 1979). On the
635 other hand, the effect of unequal selection pressures could possibly be cancelled out by
636 differences in population size, generation time and genetic variance, which also affect the
637 potential rate of evolution. A minimum of migration might be important for introducing new
638 variation to cuckoo populations because selection is stabilizing on average, whereas migration
639 might be less important for the host because selection is on average disruptive in form and
640 therefore normally acts to maintain or increase variation (Nuismer et al. 2005). Our study
641 indicates that the degree of overlap in clutch colors between areas is quite high for both
642 chaffinch and brambling, suggesting that variation would not be a limiting factor for the host.

643 In summary, our study portrays two closely related cuckoo host species that have
644 evolved different clutch color characteristics from presumably similar starting points most
645 likely because differences in ecological features have promoted different coevolutionary
646 outcomes. We have discussed how the nomadic behavior of the brambling may contribute to
647 tilt the outcome in favor of the cuckoo. It might also be that the chaffinch has been subject to
648 higher historical selection pressures because it fluctuates less in abundance and breeding
649 success, and also has a longer breeding season (Table 1). Future studies need to clarify the
650 potential importance of stabilizing selection. Identification of functional genes for egg color
651 could also provide an opportunity to test for ongoing coevolution in other cuckoo-host
652 systems (Nuismer et al. 2005). Future studies also need to take more fully into account the
653 potential ramifications of population structure (Thompson 2005). Broad geographical
654 comparisons that control for historical population relationships represent a complementary
655 approach to multigenerational studies since they allow us to sample across a range of histories
656 and conditions (Hanifin et al. 2008). Such approaches have made important contributions to
657 our understanding of evolution of egg recognition (Soler et al. 1999; 2001), and should now
658 be applied to ongoing interactions in order to clarify whether coevolution drives population
659 differentiation in egg phenotypes and whether cuckoos are normally locally adapted to their
660 hosts.

661

Acknowledgements

662 We thank Roger Dahl and Pål Kvello for assistance with data collections, and Åke Lindström,
663 Erik Nyholm and Fugo Takasu for various contributions. We are indebted to Douglas Russell
664 at British Museum, Tring; Torsten Stjernberg at Finnish Museum of Natural History,
665 Helsinki; Göran Frisk at Swedish Museum of Natural History, Stockholm; Jan Bolding and
666 Jon Fjeldså at Museum of Natural History, Copenhagen, and Göran Nilson at Museum of
667 Natural History, Göthenburg. We acknowledge the support of the European Community –
668 LAPBIAT project RITA-CT-2006-025969. The experiments comply with the current laws of
669 Finland, Sweden and Norway.

670

671

672

673

674

675

676

Literature Cited

Andersson, M. 1980. Nomadism and Site Tenacity as Alternative Reproductive Tactics in
Birds. *Journal of Animal Ecology* 49:175-184.

Baker, E. C. S. 1942, Cuckoo problems. London, H. F. & G. Witherby.

Benkman, C. W., T. L. Parchman, A. Favis, and A. M. Siepielski. 2003. Reciprocal selection
causes a coevolutionary arms race between crossbills and lodgepole pine. *American
Naturalist* 162:182-194.

Blow, W. L., C. H. Bostian, and E. W. Glazener. 1950. The inheritance of egg shell color.
Poultry Science 29:381-385.

Brodie, E. D. I., and B. J. Ridenhour. 2003. Reciprocal selection at the phenotypic interphase
of coevolution. *Integrative and Comparative Biology* 43:408-418.

Brooke, M. D. L., and N. B. Davies. 1988. Egg Mimicry by Cuckoos *Cuculus canorus* in
Relation to Discrimination by Hosts. *Nature* 335:630-632.

Braa, A. T., A. Moksnes, and E. Røskaft. 1992. Adaptations of bramblings and chaffinches
towards arasitism by the common cuckoo. *Animal Behaviour* 43:67-78.

Burnham, P. B., and D. R. Anderson. 2002, Model selection and multimodel inference: A
practical information-theoretic approach. New York, USA, Springer.

Chance, E. 1940, The Truth About the Cuckoo. London, Country Life Ltd.

Cherry, M. I., and A. T. D. Bennett. 2001. Egg colour matching in an African cuckoo, as
revealed by ultraviolet-visible reflectance spectrophotometry. *Proceedings of the
Royal Society B* 268:565-571.

Clayton, D. H., P. L. M. Lee, D. M. Tompkins, and E. D. Brodie. 1999. Reciprocal natural
selection on host-parasite phenotypes. *American Naturalist* 154:261-270.

- 698 Collias, E. C. 1993. Inheritance of Egg-Color Polymorphism in the Village Weaver (*Ploceus-*
699 *Cucullatus*). *Auk* 110:683-692.
- 700 Cramp, S., and C. M. Perrins. 1994, *The birds of the western Palearctic*, v. 8. Oxford, Oxford
701 university press.
- 702 Davies, N. B. 2000, *Cuckoos, cowbirds and other cheats*. London, T & A D Poyser.
- 703 Davies, N. B., and M. D. L. Brooke. 1989a. An experimental-study of co-evolution between
704 the cuckoo, *Cuculus canorus*, and its hosts .2. Host egg markings, chick
705 discrimination and general discussion. *Journal of Animal Ecology* 58:225-236.
- 706 —. 1989b. An experimental-study of co-evolution between the cuckoo, *Cuculus canorus*, and
707 its hosts.1. Host egg discrimination. *Journal of Animal Ecology* 58:207-224.
- 708 Davies, N. B., and M. d. L. Brooke. 1998. Cuckoos versus hosts; experimental evidence for
709 coevolution, Pages 59-79 in S. I. Rothstein, and S. K. Robinson, eds. *Parasitic birds*
710 *and their hosts; studies in coevolution*. New York, Oxford University Press.
- 711 Dawkins, R., and J. R. Krebs. 1979. Arms races between and within species. *Proceedings of*
712 *the Royal Society B* 205:489-511.
- 713 Dieckmann, U., P. Marrow, and R. Law. 1995. Evolutionary cycling in predator-prey
714 interactions: population dynamics and the red queen. *Journal of Theoretical Biology*
715 176:91-102.
- 716 Endler, J. A., and P. W. Mielke. 2005. Comparing entire colour patterns as birds see them.
717 *Biological Journal of the Linnean Society* 86:405-431.
- 718 Enemar, A., B. Sjöstrand, G. Andersson, and T. Proschwitz. 2004. The 37-year dynamics of a
719 subalpine passerine bird community, with special emphasis on the influence of
720 environmental temperature and *Epirrita autumnata* cycles. *Ornis Svecica* 14:63-106.
- 721 Fransson, T., and S. Hall-Karlson. 2008, *Swedish Bird Ringing Atlas*, v. 3. Stockholm,
722 Naturhistoriska riksmuseet & Sveriges Ornitologiska Förening.

723 Fry, C. H., S. Keith, and K. Urban. 1988, *Birds of Africa*, v. 3. London, Academic Press

724 Garant, D., S. E. Forde, and A. P. Hendry. 2007. The multifarious effects of dispersal and
725 gene flow on contemporary adaptation. *Functional Ecology* 21:434-443.

726 Gavrillets, S. 1997. Coevolutionary chase in exploiter-victim systems with polygenic
727 characters. *Journal of Theoretical Biology* 186:527-534.

728 Gavrillets, S., and A. Hastings. 1998. Coevolutionary chase in two-species systems with
729 applications to mimicry. *Journal of Theoretical Biology* 191:415-427.

730 Gibbs, H. L., M. D. Sorenson, K. Marchetti, M. D. Brooke, N. B. Davies, and H. Nakamura.
731 2000. Genetic evidence for female host-specific races of the common cuckoo. *Nature*
732 407:183-186.

733 Glue, D., and E. Murray. 1984. Cuckoo hosts in Britain. *British Trust of Ornithology News*
734 5:134.

735 Goldsmith, T. H. 1990. Optimization, constraint, and history in the evolution of eyes.
736 *Quarterly Review of Biology* 65:281-322.

737 Gomez, D., and M. Thery. 2007. Simultaneous crypsis and conspicuousness in color patterns:
738 Comparative analysis of a neotropical rainforest bird community. *American Naturalist*
739 169:S42-S61.

740 Grasman, R., and R. B. Gramacy. 2008. *geometry: Mesh generation and surface tessellation*. R
741 package version 0.1-4. <http://users.fmg.uva.nl/rgrasman/Rqhull.html>.

742 Hagemeyer, W. J. M., and M. S. Blair. 1997. *The EBCC Atlas of European Breeding Birds.*
743 *Their Distribution and Abundance*. London, T & A D Poyser.

744 Hale, K., and J. V. Briskie. 2007. Response of introduced European birds in New Zealand to
745 experimental brood parasitism. *Journal of Avian Biology* 38:198-204.

746 Hanifin, C. T., E. D. J. Brodie, and E. D. I. Brodie. 2008. Phenotypic mismatches reveal
747 escape from arms-race coevolution. *PLOS Biology* 6:471-482.

748 Hart, N. S., J. C. Partridge, I. C. Cuthill, and A. T. D. Bennett. 2000. Visual pigments, oil
749 droplets, ocular media and cone photoreceptor distribution in two species of passerine
750 bird: the blue tit (*Parus caeruleus* L.) and the blackbird (*Turdus merula* L.). *Journal of*
751 *Comparative Physiology a-Sensory Neural and Behavioral Physiology* 186:375-387.

752 Hilden, O., A. Järvinen, L. Lehtonen, and M. Soikkeli. 1982. Breeding success of Finnish
753 birds in the bad summer weather of 1981. *Ornis Fennica* 59:20-31.

754 Hoeksema, J. D., and S. E. Forde. 2008. A meta-analysis of factors affecting local adaptation
755 between interacting species. *American Naturalist* 171:275-290.

756 Hogstad, O. 2000. Fluctuation of a breeding population of Brambling *Fringilla montifringilla*
757 during 33 years in a subalpine birch forest. *Ornis Fennica* 77:97-103.

758 —. 2005. Numerical and functional responses of breeding passerine species to mass
759 occurrence of geometrid caterpillars in a subalpine birch forest: a 30-year study. *Ibis*
760 147:77-91.

761 Honza, M., P. Procházka, B. G. Stokke, A. Moksnes, E. Røskoft, M. Capek, and V. Mrlik.
762 2004. Are blackcaps current winners in the evolutionary struggle against the common
763 cuckoo? *Journal of Ethology* 22:175-180.

764 Hoyt, D. F. 1979. Practical methods of estimating volume and fresh weight of bird eggs. *Auk*
765 96:73-77.

766 Håstad, O., and A. Ödeen. 2008. Different ranking of avian colors predicted by modeling of
767 retinal function in humans and birds. *American Naturalist* 171:831-838.

768 Kelly, C. 1987. A Model to Explore the Rate of Spread of Mimicry and Rejection in
769 Hypothetical Populations of Cuckoos and Their Hosts. *Journal of Theoretical Biology*
770 125:283-300.

771 Kilner, R. M. 2006. The evolution of egg colour and patterning in birds. *Biological Reviews*
772 81:383-406.

- 773 Krüger, O. 2007. Cuckoos, cowbirds and hosts: adaptations, trade-offs and constraints.
774 Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society B 362:1873-1886.
- 775 Lahti, D. C. 2005. Evolution of bird eggs in the absence of cuckoo parasitism. Proceedings of
776 the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America 102:18057-18062.
- 777 —. 2006. Persistence of egg recognition in the absence of cuckoo brood parasitism: pattern
778 and mechanism. *Evolution* 60:157-168.
- 779 —. 2008. Population differentiation and rapid evolution of egg color in accordance with solar
780 radiation. *The Auk* 125:796-802.
- 781 Laine, A. L. 2005. Spatial scale of local adaptation in a plant-pathogen metapopulation.
782 *Journal of Evolutionary Biology* 18:930-938.
- 783 Lenormand, T. 2002. Gene flow and the limits to natural selection. *Trends in Ecology &*
784 *Evolution* 17:183-189.
- 785 Lindstrom, A., A. Enemar, G. Andersson, T. von Proschwitz, and N. E. I. Nyholm. 2005.
786 Density-dependent reproductive output in relation to a drastically varying food supply:
787 getting the density measure right. *Oikos* 110:155-163.
- 788 Lindström, A. 1987. Breeding nomadism and site tenacity in the brambling *Fringilla*
789 *montifringilla*. *Ornis Fennica* 64:50-56.
- 790 Lotem, A., H. Nakamura, and A. Zahavi. 1995. Constraints on egg discrimination and cuckoo
791 host coevolution. *Animal Behaviour* 49:1185-1209.
- 792 Lovaszi, P., and C. Moskát. 2004. Break-down of arms race between the red-backed shrike
793 (*Lanius collurio*) and common cuckoo (*Cuculus canorus*). *Behaviour* 141:245-262.
- 794 Malchevsky, A. S. 1987, *The cuckoo and its hosts* [in Russian]. Leningrad, Leningrad
795 University Press.
- 796 Marchetti, K. 2000. Egg rejection in a passerine bird: size does matter. *Animal Behaviour*
797 59:877-883.

798 Matsuura, K., T. Yashiro, K. Shimizu, S. Tatsumi, and T. Tamura. 2009. Cuckoo Fungus
799 Mimics Termite Eggs by Producing the Cellulose-Digesting Enzyme beta-
800 Glucosidase. *Current Biology* 19:30-36.

801 Mielke, P. W., and K. J. Berry. 2007, *Permutation Methods: A Distance Function Approach*.
802 New York, Springer-Verlag.

803 Mikkonen, A. V. 1983. Breeding site tenacity of the chaffinch *Fringilla coelebs* and the
804 brambling *F. montifringilla* in northern Finland. *Ornis Scandinavica* 14:36-47.

805 Moksnes, A., and E. Røskaft. 1995. Egg-morphs and host preference in the common cuckoo
806 (*Cuculus Canorus*) - an analysis of cuckoo and host eggs from european museum
807 collections. *Journal of Zoology, London* 236:625-648.

808 Nash, D. R., T. D. Als, R. Maile, G. R. Jones, and J. J. Boomsma. 2008. A mosaic of
809 chemical coevolution in a large blue butterfly. *Science* 319:88-90.

810 Nuismer, S. L., M. Doebeli, and D. Browning. 2005. The coevolutionary dynamics of
811 antagonistic interactions mediated by quantitative traits with evolving variances.
812 *Evolution* 59:2073-2082.

813 Øien, I. J., A. Moksnes, and E. Røskaft. 1995. Evolution of variation in egg color and
814 marking pattern in european passerines: adaptations in a coevolutionary arms-race
815 with the cuckoo, *Cuculus canorus*. *Behavioral Ecology* 6:166-174.

816 Osorio, D., and M. Vorobyev. 2005. Photoreceptor spectral sensitivities in terrestrial animals:
817 adaptations for luminance and colour vision. *Proceedings of the Royal Society B*
818 272:1745-1752.

819 Picman, J. 1989. Mechanisms of increased puncture resistance of eggs of brown-headed
820 cowbirds. *Auk* 106:577-583.

821 Procházka, P., and M. Honza. 2004. Egg discrimination in the yellowhammer. *Condor*
822 106:405-410.

- 823 R Development Core Team. 2008, R: A language and environment for statistical computing.
824 Vienna, Austria.
- 825 Røskaft, E., A. Moksnes, B. G. Stokke, V. Bicić, and C. Moskát. 2002a. Aggression to
826 dummy cuckoos by potential European cuckoo hosts. *Behaviour* 139:613-628.
- 827 Røskaft, E., A. Moksnes, B. G. Stokke, C. Moskát, and M. Honza. 2002b. The spatial habitat
828 structure of host populations explains the pattern of rejection behavior in hosts and
829 parasitic adaptations in cuckoos. *Behavioral Ecology* 13:163-168.
- 830 Rodriguez-Girones, M. A., and A. Lotem. 1999. How to detect a cuckoo egg: A signal-
831 detection theory model for recognition and learning. *American Naturalist* 153:633-
832 648.
- 833 Rosenius, P. 1929, *Sveriges fåglar och fågelbon II*, Lund.
- 834 Rothstein, S. I. 1990. A model system for coevolution: avian brood parasitism. *Annual*
835 *Review of Ecology and Systematics* 21:481-508.
- 836 —. 2001. Relic behaviours, coevolution and the retention versus loss of host defences after
837 episodes of avian brood parasitism. *Animal Behaviour* 61:95-107.
- 838 Rothstein, S. I., and S. K. Robinson. 1998. Major unanswered questions in the study of avian
839 brood parasitism, Pages 419-425 *in* S. I. Rothstein, and S. K. Robinson, eds. *Parasitic*
840 *birds and their hosts; Studies in coevolution*. New York, Oxford, Oxford University
841 Press.
- 842 Servedio, M. R., and R. Lande. 2003. Coevolution of an avian host and its parasitic cuckoo.
843 *Evolution* 57:1164-1175.
- 844 Sibley, C. G., and J. E. Ahlquist. 1990, *Phylogeny and classification of birds: a study in*
845 *molecular evolution*. New Haven, Connecticut, Yale University Press.

846 Siddiqi, A., T. W. Cronin, E. R. Loew, M. Vorobyev, and K. Summers. 2004. Interspecific
847 and intraspecific views of color signals in the strawberry poison frog *Dendrobates*
848 *pumilio*. *Journal of Experimental Biology* 207:2471-2485.

849 Soler, J. J., J. G. Martinez, M. Soler, and A. P. Moller. 1999. Genetic and geographic
850 variation in rejection behavior of cuckoo eggs by European magpie populations: An
851 experimental test of rejecter-gene flow. *Evolution* 53:947-956.

852 —. 2001. Coevolutionary interactions in a host-parasite system. *Ecology Letters* 4:470-476.

853 Southern, H. N. 1958. Mimicry in the cuckoo eggs, Pages 219-232 *in* J. Huxley, A. C. Hardy,
854 and E. D. Ford, eds. *Evolution in Process*. New York, Collier Books.

855 Starling, M., R. Heinsohn, A. Cockburn, and R. M. Kilner. 2006. Cryptic gentes revealed in
856 Pallid cuckoos *Cuculus pallidus*. *Proceedings of the Royal Society B* 273:1929-1934.

857 Stoddard, M. C., and R. O. Prum. 2008a. Evolution of avian plumage color in a tetrahedral
858 color space: A phylogenetic analysis of new world buntings. *American Naturalist*
859 171:755-776.

860 —. 2008b. Evolution of avian plumage color in a tetrahedral color space: a phylogenetic
861 analysis of New World buntings (vol 171, pg 755, 2008). *American Naturalist*
862 172:740-740.

863 Stokke, B. G., M. Honza, A. Moksnes, E. Røskaft, and G. Rudolfsen. 2002a. Costs associated
864 with recognition and rejection of parasitic eggs in two European passerines. *Behaviour*
865 139:629-644.

866 Stokke, B. G., A. Moksnes, and E. Røskaft. 2002b. Obligate brood parasites as selective
867 agents for evolution of egg appearance in passerine birds. *Evolution* 56:199-205.

868 —. 2005. The enigma of imperfect adaptations in hosts of avian brood parasites.
869 *Ornithological Science* 4:17-29.

- 870 Stokke, B. G., G. Rudolfsen, A. Moksnes, and E. Røskaft. 2004. Rejection of conspecific
871 eggs in chaffinches: The effect of age and clutch characteristics. *Ethology* 110:459-
872 470.
- 873 Stokke, B. G., F. Takasu, A. Moksnes, and E. Røskaft. 2007. The importance of clutch
874 characteristics and learning for antiparasite adaptations in hosts of avian brood
875 parasites. *Evolution* 61:2212-2228.
- 876 Swynnerton, C. 1918. Rejections by birds of eggs unlike their own: with remarks on some
877 of the cuckoo problems. *Ibis* 60:127-154.
- 878 Takasu, F. 2003. Co-evolutionary dynamics of egg appearance in avian brood parasitism.
879 *Evolutionary Ecology Research* 5:345-362.
- 880 —. 2005. A theoretical consideration on co-evolutionary interactions between avian brood
881 parasites and their hosts. *Ornithological Science* 4:65-72.
- 882 Thompson, J. N. 2005, *The Geographic Mosaic of Coevolution*. Chicago and London, The
883 University of Chicago Press.
- 884 Virkkala, R. 1989. Short-term fluctuations of bird communities and populations in virgin and
885 managed forests in Northern Finland. *Annales Zoologici Fennici* 26:277-285.
- 886 Vorobyev, M. 2003. Coloured oil droplets enhance colour discrimination. *Proceedings of the*
887 *Royal Society B* 270:1255-1261.
- 888 Vorobyev, M., and D. Osorio. 1998. Receptor noise as a determinant of colour thresholds.
889 *Proceedings of the Royal Society B* 265:351-358.
- 890 Vorobyev, M., D. Osorio, A. T. D. Bennett, N. J. Marshall, and I. C. Cuthill. 1998.
891 Tetrachromacy, oil droplets and bird plumage colours. *Journal of Comparative*
892 *Physiology A* 183:621-633.
- 893 Wasenius, E. 1936. Om de i Finland funna typerna av gøkægg och deras geografiska
894 utbredning. *Ornis Fennica* 13:147-153.

- 895 Wei, R., J. J. Bitgood, and M. R. Dentine. 1992. Inheritance of tinted eggshell colors in white-
896 shell stocks. *Poultry Science* 71:406-418.
- 897 Zangerl, A. R., and M. R. Berenbaum. 2003. Phenotype matching in wild parsnip and parsnip
898 webworms: causes and consequences. *Evolution* 57:806-815.
- 899
- 900

901 **Table 1:** Comparison of bramblings and chaffinches with regard to behavioral and basic ecological and life history characteristics that might
902 influence on the process of egg phenotype coevolution either indirectly or directly. The fourth column contains an assessment of how the
903 characteristic exert its importance. Host suitability can have indirect importance through limitation effects on cuckoo abundance which in turn
904 determines parasitism rate and also evolutionary potential to some extent. Intensity of reciprocal selection refers to the correlation between egg
905 appearance and fitness (for a given parasitism rate). Note that our categorization does not take into consideration how selection might change as a
906 consequence of the ecological feedbacks intrinsic to the interaction.

Characteristic	Chaffinch	Brambling	Importance of characteristic	References, notes
Overall strength of discrimination against unlike eggs, proportion of individuals capable of rejection (species level)	High	High	Intensity of reciprocal selection	(Braa et al. 1992; Davies and Brooke 1989b; Hale and Briskie 2007; Stokke et al. 2004)
Conditional rejection of parasitic eggs owing to factors other than mimetic similarity	No evidence	No evidence	Intensity of reciprocal selection	(Braa et al. 1992; Stokke et al. 2002a; Stokke et al. 2004; Vikan et al., unpublished manuscript)
Aggression against cuckoo dummies	60-90%	80%	Host suitability	(Røskoft et al. 2002a, Vikan et al., unpublished manuscript)
Abundance, distribution, habitat selection	Abundant, widespread, forest generalist	Abundant, widespread, forest generalist	Host suitability	(Cramp and Perrins 1994; Hagemejier and Blair 1997)
Proportion of bird community	20-40%	20-50%	Host suitability	(Enemar et al. 2004; Hagemejier and Blair 1997; Hogstad 2000; Virkkala 1989)
Maximum local density	150 bp/km ²	150 bp/km ²	Host suitability	(Enemar et al. 2004; Hagemejier and Blair 1997)
Population fluctuations	No cycles	Both cycling and stable	Host suitability	(Enemar et al. 2004; Hagemejier and Blair 1997; Hogstad 2000; Virkkala 1989)
Spatio-temporal variation in host breeding success	Comparably low	Comparably high	Host suitability Intensity of reciprocal selection	(Hilden et al. 1982; Hogstad 2000; Lindstrom et al. 2005)
Modal host clutch size	5	7	Response to selection by host	(Cramp and Perrins 1994, own data)
Generation time	Lack accurate estimates	Lack accurate estimates	Potential speed of host evolution	Host and cuckoo generation time differ by the same magnitude in both hosts

Chick diet	Invertebrates	Invertebrates	Host suitability	(Cramp and Perrins 1994)
Adult body weight (summer months)	21.7-23.1	22.6-23.8	Host suitability	(Cramp and Perrins 1994)
Length of breeding season (months where nests are found with eggs)	~2 (own population) ~2.6 (Sweden)	~ 1 (own populations) ~1.8 (Finland)	Host suitability	(Cramp and Perrins 1994, own data)
Fragmentation of breeding habitat	Comparably high	Comparably low	Constraint on mimicry under asexual inheritance of egg color (Southerm, 1958)	Correlates with human population density
Nest site selection and nest architecture	Arboreal, open nest cup	Arboreal, open nest cup	Host suitability, importance of alternative selective pressures	(Cramp and Perrins 1994)
Site fidelity	Modest	Weak	Response to selection by host	(Cramp and Perrins 1994; Lindström 1987; Mikkonen 1983)

907

908 **Table 2:** Generalized linear models of the probability of accepting congeneric parasitic eggs
 909 in chaffinches and bramblings. Stepwise backward deletion was used to simplify the global
 910 model including all parameters, and significance of parameters was evaluated by the change
 911 in deviance between models with and without the parameter in question. ΔT_C is the only term
 912 included in the minimal adequate model. Rejection rates were 0.60 (N=151) for the chaffinch
 913 and 0.66 (N=137) for the brambling. Mean (SD) of ΔT_C and ΔT_B , respectively, was 0.044
 914 (0.023) and 6.48 (4.20) for the chaffinch and 0.051 (0.031) and 5.52 (4.01) for the brambling

Parameter	DF	Deviance	P-value
ΔT_C	1	52.8	< 0.0001
ΔT_B	1	3.48	0.06
Species	1	0.43	0.51
Shape	1	0.36	0.55
Volume	1	0.05	0.82
$\Delta T_B \times \text{Species}$	1	2.52	0.11
Volume \times Species	1	1.1	0.29
$\Delta T_C \times \text{Species}$	1	0.45	0.5
$\Delta T_B \times \Delta T_C$	1	0.15	0.7
Shape \times Species	1	0.01	0.94

915 **Table 3:** Summary statistics describing important aspects of clutch color distributions of bramblings and chaffinches. Optimal cuckoo egg types
916 equal the host egg type which achieves the lowest ΔT_C value/rejection probability when averaged over all possible pair wise combinations in
917 which the egg features. Rejection rates are predicted from a univariate logistic regression of ΔT_C on the probability of rejecting a parasitic egg
918 (Figure 1)

Population/Sample	N	Color space volume (volume*1000)	Color contrast (ΔT_C)		Hue contrast		Chroma mean (SD)	Average color contrast of optimal cuckoo egg type (SD)		Average rejection rate of optimal cuckoo egg type (SD)
			max, mean (SD)	max, mean (SD)	max, mean (SD)	max, mean (SD)		max, mean (SD)	max, mean (SD)	
Brambling										
Field data (2007-2008)										
Tydal	47	0.065	0.136, 0.047 (0.025)	1.01, 0.35 (0.23)	0.109 (0.019)	0.034 (0.017)	0.53 (0.16)			
Kittilä	88	0.101	0.177, 0.044 (0.025)	1.41, 0.37 (0.25)	0.100 (0.018)	0.031 (0.018)	0.50 (0.16)			
Ammarnäs	97	0.110	0.159, 0.043 (0.025)	1.55, 0.36 (0.25)	0.102 (0.016)	0.031 (0.017)	0.50 (0.16)			
Fennoscandia	232	0.167	0.180, 0.045 (0.025)	1.58, 0.37 (0.26)	0.103 (0.018)	0.032 (0.018)	0.51 (0.16)			
Museum data (1881-1940)										
Fennoscandia	262	0.091	0.157, 0.039 (0.023)	1.23, 0.30 (0.22)	0.106 (0.017)	0.028 (0.016)	0.47 (0.15)			
Chaffinch										
Field data (2007-2008)										
Sjørdal	157	0.060	0.152, 0.045 (0.027)	1.38, 0.48 (0.34)	0.070 (0.016)	0.033 (0.018)	0.52 (0.17)			
Museum data (1881-1940)										
Great Britain	207	0.063	0.150, 0.044 (0.025)	1.20, 0.35 (0.26)	0.095 (0.022)	0.032 (0.017)	0.51 (0.16)			
Sweden & Denmark	199	0.040	0.124, 0.039 (0.023)	1.24, 0.38 (0.27)	0.089 (0.015)	0.029 (0.014)	0.49 (0.13)			
Finland, Karelen (Russia) & Estonia	77	0.039	0.120, 0.042 (0.024)	1.26, 0.40 (0.27)	0.089 (0.017)	0.031 (0.014)	0.50 (0.14)			
Great Britain and Fennoscandia	483	0.093	0.161, 0.042 (0.025)	1.36, 0.38 (0.27)	0.091 (0.019)	0.031 (0.016)	0.50 (0.15)			

919

920 FIGURE LEGENDS

921

922 **Figure 1:** Bar plot showing the empirical relationship between rejection rate and color
923 contrast (ΔT_C) between host and parasitic eggs. Superimposed is the host discrimination
924 function obtained from a univariate logistic regression on the probability of rejection (95%
925 confidence interval indicated by dotted lines). For plotting purposes the width of the bars for
926 some groups were adjusted to obtain similar sample sizes across groups. Sample sizes for
927 each group depicted above the bars. Total N = 288.

928

929 **Figure 2:** Robinson projection (see main text for explanation) of hues for chaffinch and
930 brambling clutches. Figure A shows the entire projected tetrachromatic hue-space for
931 reference. Red triangles indicate the projections of the ultraviolet (uv), short (s), medium (m)
932 and long wavelength (l) vertices of the tetrahedron. Solid lines indicate the projections of the
933 four edges connecting the different vertices. Figure B and C show the distribution of hues for
934 232 brambling (pooled clutches from Kittilä, Ammarnäs and Tydal), and 157 chaffinch
935 clutches (Stjørødal), respectively. Figure D and E show the distribution of hues for 262
936 brambling (Fennoscandia) and 483 chaffinch clutches (Great Britain and Fennoscandia)
937 collected in the period 1881-1940 and now held in various museum collections. Figure F
938 show the distribution of hues for 68 museum cuckoo eggs classified as *Fringilla* egg morphs
939 (blue color) and five fresh cuckoo eggs found in brambling nests in Kittilä in the period 2005-
940 2008 (red color). Note the overlap between the hue-spaces occupied by the two hosts (Fig. B-
941 E). The circles in Figure B and D have different colors to illustrate the direction of selection
942 on hue under the assumption that cuckoo egg color distributions are given by the five and 68
943 cuckoo eggs in figure F, respectively. Different colors indicate differences in the average
944 color distance (ΔT_C) between host and cuckoo eggs. Parasitism clearly imposes disruptive
945 selection, and an eventual evolutionary response is therefore predicted to change the
946 distribution towards stronger bimodality, whereupon it would converge with the chaffinch's
947 hue distribution (Figure C and E).

948

949 **Figure 3:** Distribution of average color contrasts (ΔT_C) for brambling clutches calculated
950 from pairing each clutch with all other clutches in the population. Black triangles (A-D) and
951 black bars (E) indicate the mean color distance of cuckoo eggs resulting from comparison
952 with all brambling clutches in a population. A. Kittilä (N=88), B. Ammarnäs (N=97), C.
953 Tydal (N=47), D. Kittilä, Ammarnäs and Tydal pooled (N=232). E. Museum clutches

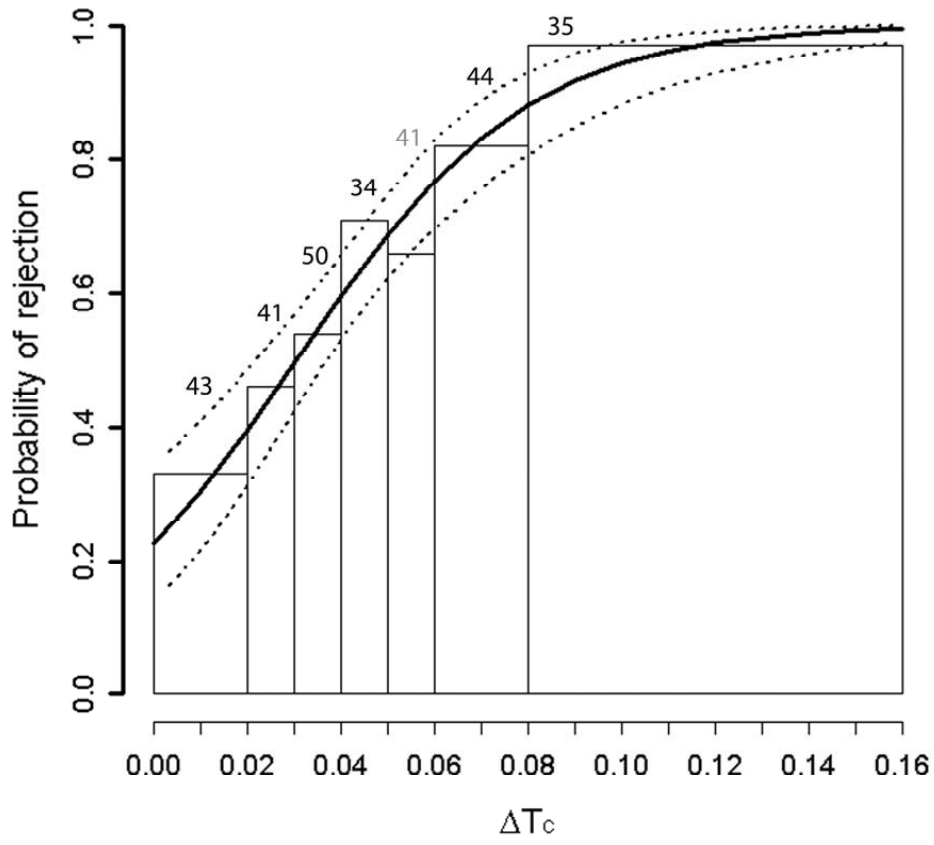
954 collected in the period 1881-1940 (N=262). F. A brambling clutch with three host eggs and
955 one cuckoo egg (top). The cuckoo eggs in A-D were all found in brambling nests in Kittilä in
956 2005-2008. Cuckoo eggs in E (N=68) were subjectively classified to belong to a *Fringilla*
957 cuckoo egg morph. The figure indicates that the color of the cuckoo eggs are close to their
958 optimum in Kittilä, and also that local adaptation by the cuckoo is either absent or occurs at
959 the larger geographic scale.

960

961 **Figure 4:** Distribution of chroma (saturation) of brambling (A, C) and chaffinch clutches (B,
962 D). Left column (A, B) gives the distribution of chroma for fresh brambling and chaffinch
963 clutches. Black triangles indicate the chroma of five cuckoo eggs found in brambling nests in
964 Kittilä in 2005-2008. Right column (C, D) gives the distribution of chroma for brambling and
965 chaffinch clutches collected in the period 1881-1940. Black superimposed columns in C-D
966 show the distribution of chroma for 68 cuckoo eggs from the same period which were
967 classified to belong to a *Fringilla* cuckoo egg morph.

968

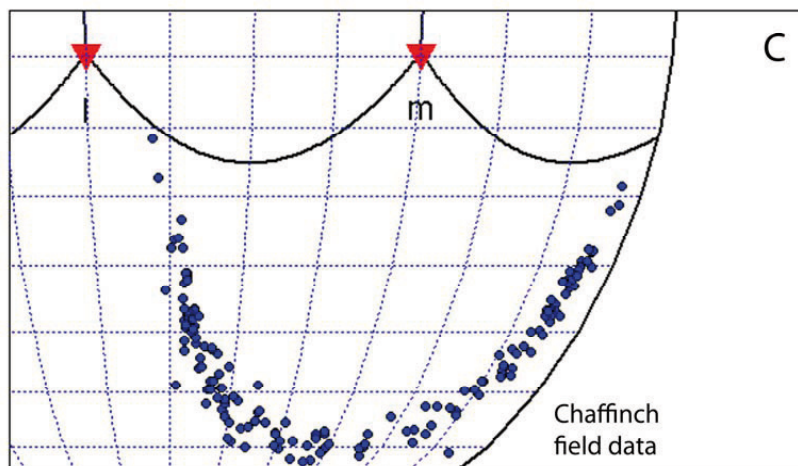
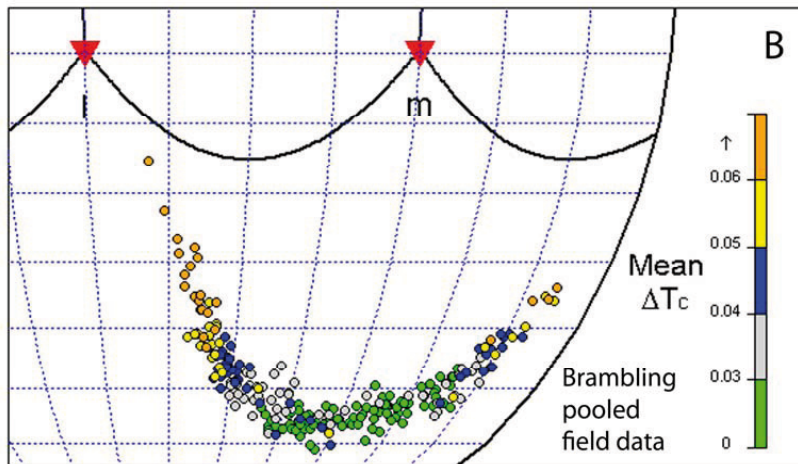
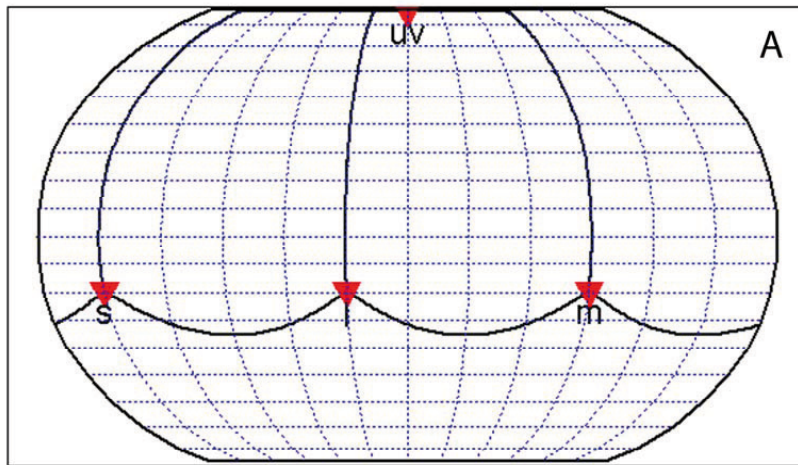
969 **Figure 5:** Forms of selection on the longitudinal (θ) hue component of hypothetical cuckoo
970 eggs imposed by brambling (A) and chaffinch (B-F) egg distributions. The curves are drawn
971 by cubic spline interpolation and are based on 3000 egg colors that were drawn from within
972 the tetrachromatic color space of each of the hosts to obtain a uniform distribution of θ -
973 values. The mean acceptance probability of each cuckoo egg is based on matching with 232
974 brambling clutches (A), 157 chaffinch clutches (B), and various subsets of the 157 chaffinch
975 clutches (C-F). Insets show the hue distribution (Robinson projection) of the host clutches in
976 each case. C-F indicates the effect of an increase in the bimodality or skew of the chaffinch's
977 hue distribution. C: Chaffinch clutches with θ -values between 30th and 50th percentiles
978 excluded. D: Clutches with θ -values between 40th and 60th percentiles excluded. E: Clutches
979 with θ -values between 50th and 70th percentiles excluded. F: Clutches with θ -values
980 between 30th and 70th percentiles excluded.



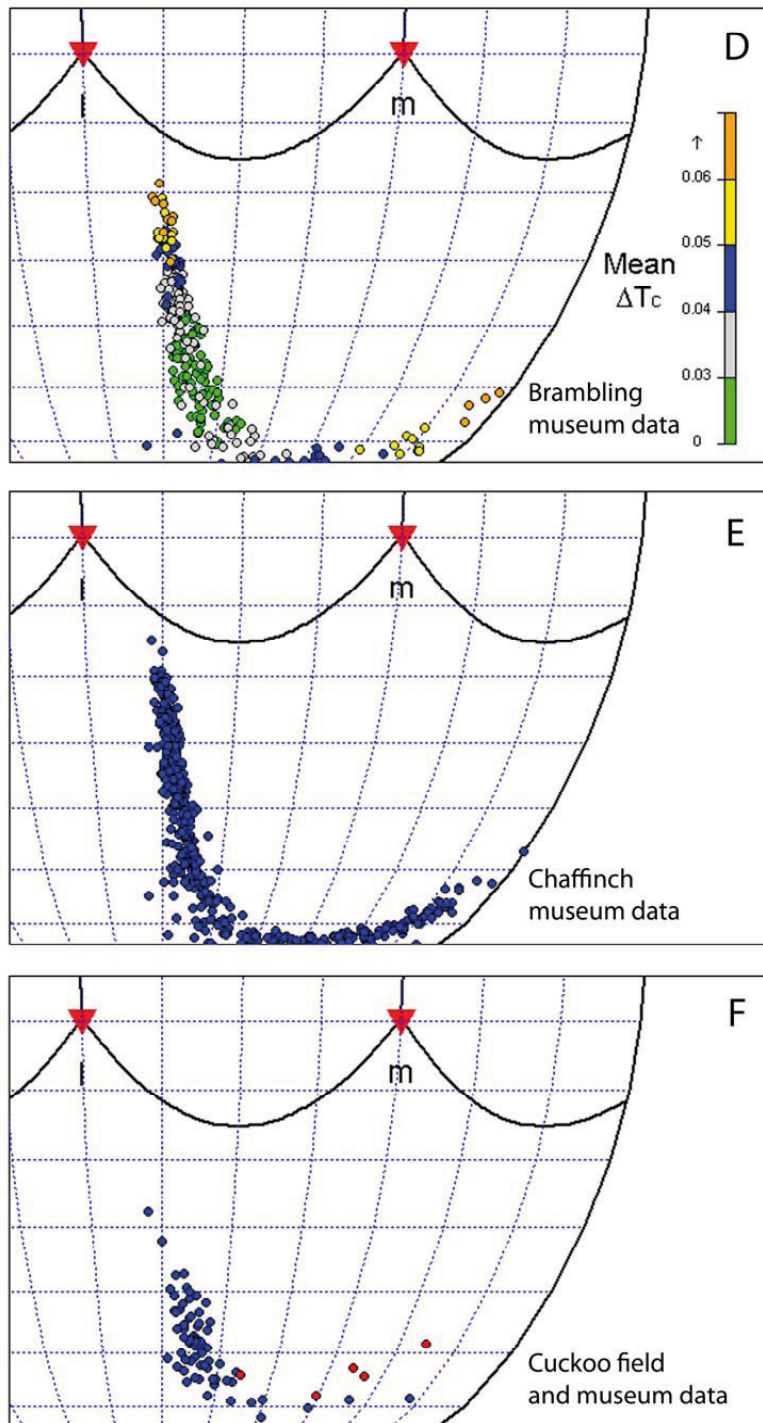
981

982

983 FIGURE 1

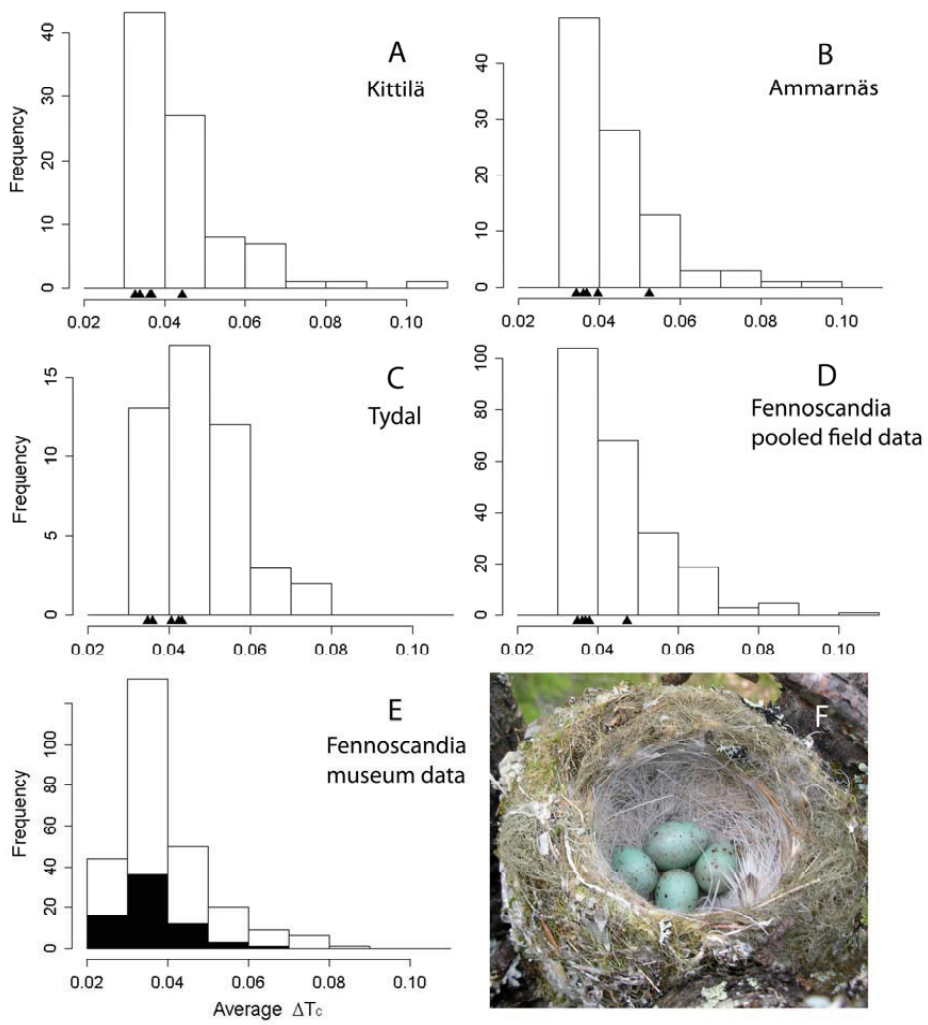


984
985 FIGURE 2, A-C



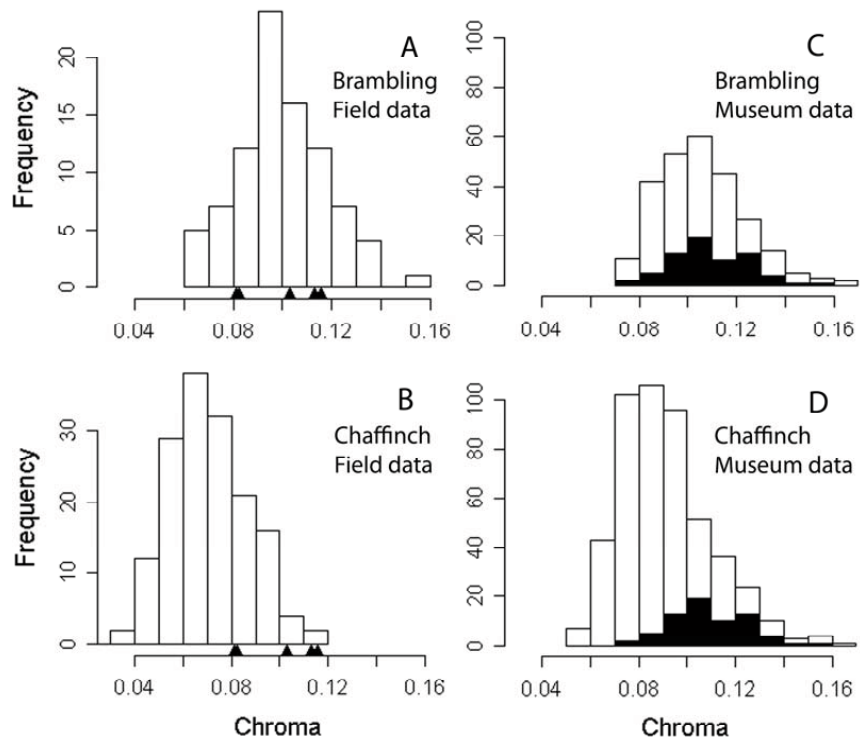
986

987 FIGURE 2, D-F

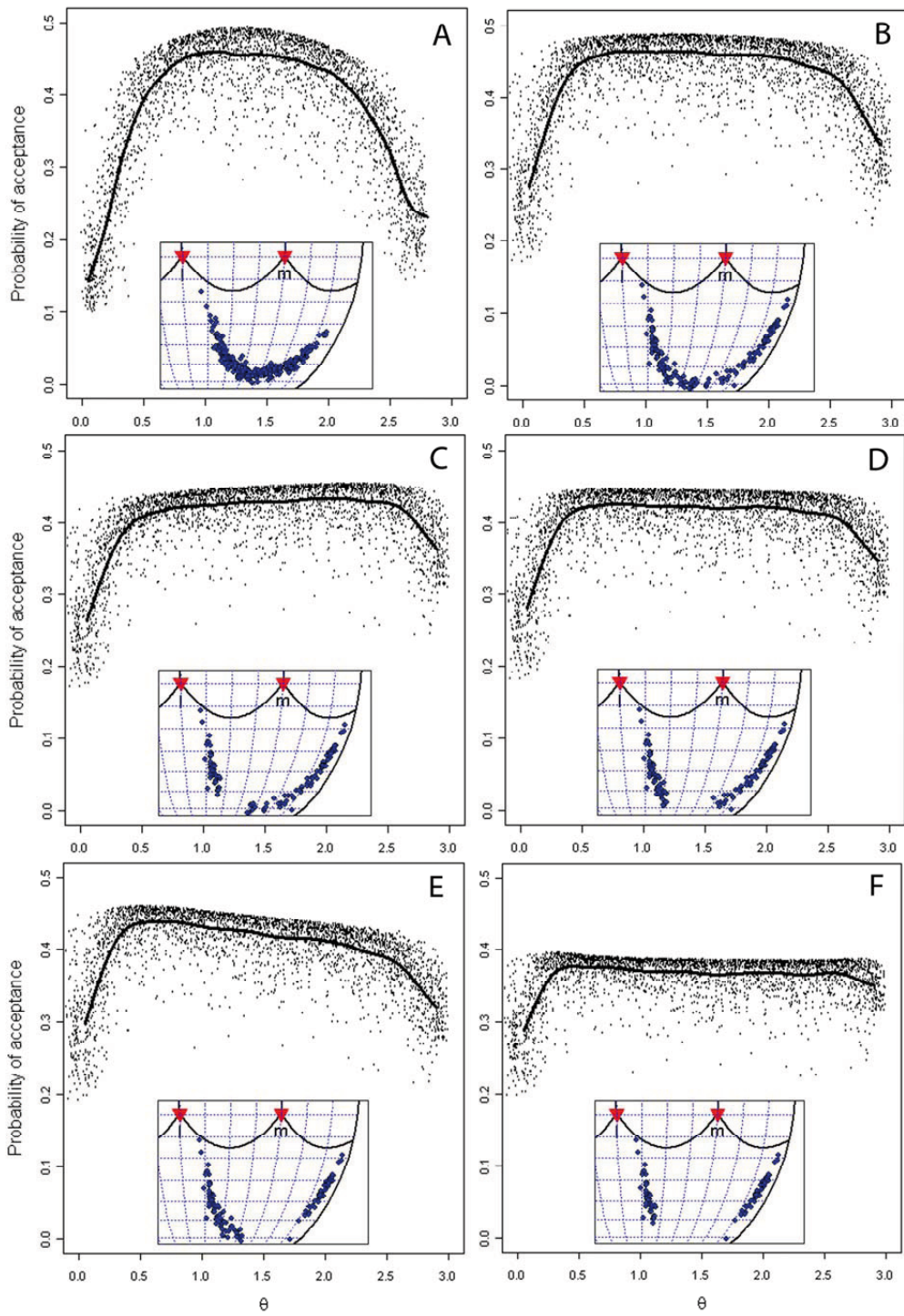


988

989 FIGURE 3



990
 991 FIGURE 4
 992
 993



994

995 FIGURE 5

996

Doctoral theses in Biology
Norwegian University of Science and Technology
Department of Biology

Year	Name	Degree	Title
1974	Tor-Henning Iversen	Dr. philos. Botany	The roles of statholiths, auxin transport, and auxin metabolism in root gravitropism
1978	Tore Slagsvold	Dr. philos. Zoology	Breeding events of birds in relation to spring temperature and environmental phenology.
1978	Egil Sakshaug	Dr. philos. Botany	"The influence of environmental factors on the chemical composition of cultivated and natural populations of marine phytoplankton"
1980	Arnfinn Langeland	Dr. philos. Zoology	Interaction between fish and zooplankton populations and their effects on the material utilization in a freshwater lake.
1980	Helge Reinertsen	Dr. philos. Botany	The effect of lake fertilization on the dynamics and stability of a limnetic ecosystem with special reference to the phytoplankton
1982	Gunn Mari Olsen	Dr. scient. Botany	Gravitropism in roots of <i>Pisum sativum</i> and <i>Arabidopsis thaliana</i>
1982	Dag Dolmen	Dr. philos. Zoology	Life aspects of two sympatric species of newts (<i>Triturus</i> , <i>Amphibia</i>) in Norway, with special emphasis on their ecological niche segregation.
1984	Eivin Røskaft	Dr. philos. Zoology	Sociobiological studies of the rook <i>Corvus frugilegus</i> .
1984	Anne Margrethe Cameron	Dr. scient. Botany	Effects of alcohol inhalation on levels of circulating testosterone, follicle stimulating hormone and luteinizing hormone in male mature rats
1984	Asbjørn Magne Nilsen	Dr. scient. Botany	Alveolar macrophages from expectorates – Biological monitoring of workers exposed to occupational air pollution. An evaluation of the AM-test
1985	Jarle Mork	Dr. philos. Zoology	Biochemical genetic studies in fish.
1985	John Solem	Dr. philos. Zoology	Taxonomy, distribution and ecology of caddisflies (<i>Trichoptera</i>) in the Dovrefjell mountains.
1985	Randi E. Reinertsen	Dr. philos. Zoology	Energy strategies in the cold: Metabolic and thermoregulatory adaptations in small northern birds.
1986	Bernt-Erik Sæther	Dr. philos. Zoology	Ecological and evolutionary basis for variation in reproductive traits of some vertebrates: A comparative approach.
1986	Torleif Holthe	Dr. philos. Zoology	Evolution, systematics, nomenclature, and zoogeography in the polychaete orders <i>Oweniimorpha</i> and <i>Terebellomorpha</i> , with special reference to the Arctic and Scandinavian fauna.
1987	Helene Lampe	Dr. scient. Zoology	The function of bird song in mate attraction and territorial defence, and the importance of song repertoires.
1987	Olav Hogstad	Dr. philos. Zoology	Winter survival strategies of the Willow tit <i>Parus montanus</i> .
1987	Jarle Inge Holten	Dr. philos. Botany	Autecological investigations along a coast-inland transect at Nord-Møre, Central Norway

1987 Rita Kumar	Dr. scient Botany	Somaclonal variation in plants regenerated from cell cultures of <i>Nicotiana sanderae</i> and <i>Chrysanthemum morifolium</i>
1987 Bjørn Åge Tømmerås	Dr. scient. Zoology	Olfaction in bark beetle communities: Interspecific interactions in regulation of colonization density, predator - prey relationship and host attraction.
1988 Hans Christian Pedersen	Dr. philos. Zoology	Reproductive behaviour in willow ptarmigan with special emphasis on territoriality and parental care.
1988 Tor G. Heggberget	Dr. philos. Zoology	Reproduction in Atlantic Salmon (<i>Salmo salar</i>): Aspects of spawning, incubation, early life history and population structure.
1988 Marianne V. Nielsen	Dr. scient. Zoology	The effects of selected environmental factors on carbon allocation/growth of larval and juvenile mussels (<i>Mytilus edulis</i>).
1988 Ole Kristian Berg	Dr. scient. Zoology	The formation of landlocked Atlantic salmon (<i>Salmo salar</i> L.).
1989 John W. Jensen	Dr. philos. Zoology	Crustacean plankton and fish during the first decade of the manmade Nesjø reservoir, with special emphasis on the effects of gill nets and salmonid growth.
1989 Helga J. Vivås	Dr. scient. Zoology	Theoretical models of activity pattern and optimal foraging: Predictions for the Moose <i>Alces alces</i> .
1989 Reidar Andersen	Dr. scient. Zoology	Interactions between a generalist herbivore, the moose <i>Alces alces</i> , and its winter food resources: a study of behavioural variation.
1989 Kurt Ingar Draget	Dr. scient Botany	Alginate gel media for plant tissue culture,
1990 Bengt Finstad	Dr. scient. Zoology	Osmotic and ionic regulation in Atlantic salmon, rainbow trout and Arctic charr: Effect of temperature, salinity and season.
1990 Hege Johannesen	Dr. scient. Zoology	Respiration and temperature regulation in birds with special emphasis on the oxygen extraction by the lung.
1990 Åse Krøkje	Dr. scient Botany	The mutagenic load from air pollution at two work-places with PAH-exposure measured with Ames Salmonella/microsome test
1990 Arne Johan Jensen	Dr. philos. Zoology	Effects of water temperature on early life history, juvenile growth and prespawning migrations of Atlantic salmon (<i>Salmo salar</i>) and brown trout (<i>Salmo trutta</i>): A summary of studies in Norwegian streams.
1990 Tor Jørgen Almaas	Dr. scient. Zoology	Pheromone reception in moths: Response characteristics of olfactory receptor neurons to intra- and interspecific chemical cues.
1990 Magne Husby	Dr. scient. Zoology	Breeding strategies in birds: Experiments with the Magpie <i>Pica pica</i> .
1991 Tor Kvam	Dr. scient. Zoology	Population biology of the European lynx (<i>Lynx lynx</i>) in Norway.
1991 Jan Henning L'Abée Lund	Dr. philos. Zoology	Reproductive biology in freshwater fish, brown trout <i>Salmo trutta</i> and roach <i>Rutilus rutilus</i> in particular.
1991 Asbjørn Moen	Dr. philos Botany	The plant cover of the boreal uplands of Central Norway. I. Vegetation ecology of Sølendet nature reserve; haymaking fens and birch woodlands
1991 Else Marie Løbersli	Dr. scient Botany	Soil acidification and metal uptake in plants
1991 Trond Nordtug	Dr. scient. Zoology	Reflectometric studies of photomechanical adaptation in superposition eyes of arthropods.

1991 Thyra Solem	Dr. scient Botany	Age, origin and development of blanket mires in Central Norway
1991 Odd Terje Sandlund	Dr. philos. Zoology	The dynamics of habitat use in the salmonid genera <i>Coregonus</i> and <i>Salvelinus</i> : Ontogenic niche shifts and polymorphism.
1991 Nina Jonsson	Dr. philos.	Aspects of migration and spawning in salmonids.
1991 Atle Bones	Dr. scient Botany	Compartmentation and molecular properties of thioglucoside glucohydrolase (myrosinase)
1992 Torgrim Breiehagen	Dr. scient. Zoology	Mating behaviour and evolutionary aspects of the breeding system of two bird species: the Temminck's stint and the Pied flycatcher.
1992 Anne Kjersti Bakken	Dr. scient Botany	The influence of photoperiod on nitrate assimilation and nitrogen status in timothy (<i>Phleum pratense</i> L.)
1992 Tycho Anker-Nilssen	Dr. scient. Zoology	Food supply as a determinant of reproduction and population development in Norwegian Puffins <i>Fratercula arctica</i>
1992 Bjørn Munro Jenssen	Dr. philos. Zoology	Thermoregulation in aquatic birds in air and water: With special emphasis on the effects of crude oil, chemically treated oil and cleaning on the thermal balance of ducks.
1992 Arne Vollan Aarset	Dr. philos. Zoology	The ecophysiology of under-ice fauna: Osmotic regulation, low temperature tolerance and metabolism in polar crustaceans.
1993 Geir Slupphaug	Dr. scient Botany	Regulation and expression of uracil-DNA glycosylase and O ⁶ -methylguanine-DNA methyltransferase in mammalian cells
1993 Tor Fredrik Næsje	Dr. scient. Zoology	Habitat shifts in coregonids.
1993 Yngvar Asbjørn Olsen	Dr. scient. Zoology	Cortisol dynamics in Atlantic salmon, <i>Salmo salar</i> L.: Basal and stressor-induced variations in plasma levels and some secondary effects.
1993 Bård Pedersen	Dr. scient Botany	Theoretical studies of life history evolution in modular and clonal organisms
1993 Ole Petter Thangstad	Dr. scient Botany	Molecular studies of myrosinase in Brassicaceae
1993 Thrine L. M. Heggberget	Dr. scient. Zoology	Reproductive strategy and feeding ecology of the Eurasian otter <i>Lutra lutra</i> .
1993 Kjetil Bevanger	Dr. scient. Zoology	Avian interactions with utility structures, a biological approach.
1993 Kåre Haugan	Dr. scient Bothany	Mutations in the replication control gene trfA of the broad host-range plasmid RK2
1994 Peder Fiske	Dr. scient. Zoology	Sexual selection in the lekking great snipe (<i>Gallinago media</i>): Male mating success and female behaviour at the lek.
1994 Kjell Inge Reitan	Dr. scient Botany	Nutritional effects of algae in first-feeding of marine fish larvae
1994 Nils Røv	Dr. scient. Zoology	Breeding distribution, population status and regulation of breeding numbers in the northeast-Atlantic Great Cormorant <i>Phalacrocorax carbo carbo</i> .
1994 Annette-Susanne Hoepfner	Dr. scient Botany	Tissue culture techniques in propagation and breeding of Red Raspberry (<i>Rubus idaeus</i> L.)
1994 Inga Elise Bruteig	Dr. scient Bothany	Distribution, ecology and biomonitoring studies of epiphytic lichens on conifers
1994 Geir Johnsen	Dr. scient Botany	Light harvesting and utilization in marine phytoplankton: Species-specific and photoadaptive responses

1994 Morten Bakken	Dr. scient. Zoology	Infanticidal behaviour and reproductive performance in relation to competition capacity among farmed silver fox vixens, <i>Vulpes vulpes</i> .
1994 Arne Moksnes	Dr. philos. Zoology	Host adaptations towards brood parasitism by the Cuckoo.
1994 Solveig Bakken	Dr. scient. Bothany	Growth and nitrogen status in the moss <i>Dicranum majus</i> Sm. as influenced by nitrogen supply
1994 Torbjørn Forseth	Dr. scient. Zoology	Bioenergetics in ecological and life history studies of fishes.
1995 Olav Vadstein	Dr. philos. Botany	The role of heterotrophic planktonic bacteria in the cycling of phosphorus in lakes: Phosphorus requirement, competitive ability and food web interactions.
1995 Hanne Christensen	Dr. scient. Zoology	Determinants of Otter <i>Lutra lutra</i> distribution in Norway: Effects of harvest, polychlorinated biphenyls (PCBs), human population density and competition with mink <i>Mustela vison</i> .
1995 Svein Håkon Lorentsen	Dr. scient. Zoology	Reproductive effort in the Antarctic Petrel <i>Thalassoica antarctica</i> ; the effect of parental body size and condition.
1995 Chris Jørgen Jensen	Dr. scient. Zoology	The surface electromyographic (EMG) amplitude as an estimate of upper trapezius muscle activity
1995 Martha Kold Bakkevig	Dr. scient. Zoology	The impact of clothing textiles and construction in a clothing system on thermoregulatory responses, sweat accumulation and heat transport.
1995 Vidar Moen	Dr. scient. Zoology	Distribution patterns and adaptations to light in newly introduced populations of <i>Mysis relicta</i> and constraints on Cladoceran and Char populations.
1995 Hans Haavardsholm Blom	Dr. philos. Bothany	A revision of the <i>Schistidium apocarpum</i> complex in Norway and Sweden.
1996 Jorun Skjærmo	Dr. scient. Botany	Microbial ecology of early stages of cultivated marine fish; impact fish-bacterial interactions on growth and survival of larvae.
1996 Ola Ugedal	Dr. scient. Zoology	Radiocesium turnover in freshwater fishes
1996 Ingibjörg Einarsdóttir	Dr. scient. Zoology	Production of Atlantic salmon (<i>Salmo salar</i>) and Arctic charr (<i>Salvelinus alpinus</i>): A study of some physiological and immunological responses to rearing routines.
1996 Christina M. S. Pereira	Dr. scient. Zoology	Glucose metabolism in salmonids: Dietary effects and hormonal regulation.
1996 Jan Fredrik Børseth	Dr. scient. Zoology	The sodium energy gradients in muscle cells of <i>Mytilus edulis</i> and the effects of organic xenobiotics.
1996 Gunnar Henriksen	Dr. scient. Zoology	Status of Grey seal <i>Halichoerus grypus</i> and Harbour seal <i>Phoca vitulina</i> in the Barents sea region.
1997 Gunvor Øie	Dr. scient. Bothany	Eevaluation of rotifer <i>Brachionus plicatilis</i> quality in early first feeding of turbot <i>Scophthalmus maximus</i> L. larvae.
1997 Håkon Holien	Dr. scient. Botany	Studies of lichens in spruce forest of Central Norway. Diversity, old growth species and the relationship to site and stand parameters.
1997 Ole Reitan	Dr. scient. Zoology	Responses of birds to habitat disturbance due to damming.
1997 Jon Arne Grøttum	Dr. scient. Zoology	Physiological effects of reduced water quality on fish in aquaculture.

1997 Per Gustav Thingstad	Dr. scient. Zoology	Birds as indicators for studying natural and human-induced variations in the environment, with special emphasis on the suitability of the Pied Flycatcher.
1997 Torgeir Nygård	Dr. scient. Zoology	Temporal and spatial trends of pollutants in birds in Norway: Birds of prey and Willow Grouse used as Biomonitors.
1997 Signe Nybø	Dr. scient. Zoology	Impacts of long-range transported air pollution on birds with particular reference to the dipper <i>Cinclus cinclus</i> in southern Norway.
1997 Atle Wibe	Dr. scient. Zoology	Identification of conifer volatiles detected by receptor neurons in the pine weevil (<i>Hylobius abietis</i>), analysed by gas chromatography linked to electrophysiology and to mass spectrometry.
1997 Rolv Lundheim	Dr. scient. Zoology	Adaptive and incidental biological ice nucleators.
1997 Arild Magne Landa	Dr. scient. Zoology	Wolverines in Scandinavia: ecology, sheep depredation and conservation.
1997 Kåre Magne Nielsen	Dr. scient. Botany	An evolution of possible horizontal gene transfer from plants to soil bacteria by studies of natural transformation in <i>Acinetobacter calcoaceticus</i> .
1997 Jarle Tufto	Dr. scient. Zoology	Gene flow and genetic drift in geographically structured populations: Ecological, population genetic, and statistical models
1997 Trygve Hesthagen	Dr. philos. Zoology	Population responses of Arctic charr (<i>Salvelinus alpinus</i> (L.)) and brown trout (<i>Salmo trutta</i> L.) to acidification in Norwegian inland waters
1997 Trygve Sigholt	Dr. philos. Zoology	Control of Parr-smolt transformation and seawater tolerance in farmed Atlantic Salmon (<i>Salmo salar</i>) Effects of photoperiod, temperature, gradual seawater acclimation, NaCl and betaine in the diet
1997 Jan Østnes	Dr. scient. Zoology	Cold sensation in adult and neonate birds
1998 Seethaledsumy Visvalingam	Dr. scient. Botany	Influence of environmental factors on myrosinases and myrosinase-binding proteins.
1998 Thor Harald Ringsby	Dr. scient. Zoology	Variation in space and time: The biology of a House sparrow metapopulation
1998 Erling Johan Solberg	Dr. scient. Zoology	Variation in population dynamics and life history in a Norwegian moose (<i>Alces alces</i>) population: consequences of harvesting in a variable environment
1998 Sigurd Mjøen Saastad	Dr. scient. Botany	Species delimitation and phylogenetic relationships between the Sphagnum recurvum complex (Bryophyta): genetic variation and phenotypic plasticity.
1998 Bjarte Mortensen	Dr. scient. Botany	Metabolism of volatile organic chemicals (VOCs) in a head liver S9 vial equilibration system in vitro.
1998 Gunnar Austrheim	Dr. scient. Botany	Plant biodiversity and land use in subalpine grasslands. – A conservation biological approach.
1998 Bente Gunnveig Berg	Dr. scient. Zoology	Encoding of pheromone information in two related moth species
1999 Kristian Overskaug	Dr. scient. Zoology	Behavioural and morphological characteristics in Northern Tawny Owls <i>Strix aluco</i> : An intra- and interspecific comparative approach
1999 Hans Kristen Stenøien	Dr. scient. Botany	Genetic studies of evolutionary processes in various populations of nonvascular plants (mosses, liverworts and hornworts)

1999 Trond Arnesen	Dr. scient. Botany	Vegetation dynamics following trampling and burning in the outlying haylands at Sølendet, Central Norway.
1999 Ingvar Stenberg	Dr. scient. Zoology	Habitat selection, reproduction and survival in the White-backed Woodpecker <i>Dendrocopos leucotos</i>
1999 Stein Olle Johansen	Dr. scient. Botany	A study of driftwood dispersal to the Nordic Seas by dendrochronology and wood anatomical analysis.
1999 Trina Falck Galloway	Dr. scient. Zoology	Muscle development and growth in early life stages of the Atlantic cod (<i>Gadus morhua</i> L.) and Halibut (<i>Hippoglossus hippoglossus</i> L.)
1999 Marianne Giæver	Dr. scient. Zoology	Population genetic studies in three gadoid species: blue whiting (<i>Micromisistius poutassou</i>), haddock (<i>Melanogrammus aeglefinus</i>) and cod (<i>Gradus morhua</i>) in the North-East Atlantic
1999 Hans Martin Hanslin	Dr. scient. Botany	The impact of environmental conditions of density dependent performance in the boreal forest bryophytes <i>Dicranum majus</i> , <i>Hylocomium splendens</i> , <i>Plagiochila asplenigides</i> , <i>Ptilium crista-castrensis</i> and <i>Rhytidiadelphus lukeus</i> .
1999 Ingrid Bysveen Mjølnerød	Dr. scient. Zoology	Aspects of population genetics, behaviour and performance of wild and farmed Atlantic salmon (<i>Salmo salar</i>) revealed by molecular genetic techniques
1999 Else Berit Skagen	Dr. scient. Botany	The early regeneration process in protoplasts from <i>Brassica napus</i> hypocotyls cultivated under various g-forces
1999 Stein-Are Sæther	Dr. philos. Zoology	Mate choice, competition for mates, and conflicts of interest in the Lekking Great Snipe
1999 Katrine Wangen Rustad	Dr. scient. Zoology	Modulation of glutamatergic neurotransmission related to cognitive dysfunctions and Alzheimer's disease
1999 Per Terje Smiseth	Dr. scient. Zoology	Social evolution in monogamous families: mate choice and conflicts over parental care in the Bluethroat (<i>Luscinia s. svecica</i>)
1999 Gunnbjørn Bremset	Dr. scient. Zoology	Young Atlantic salmon (<i>Salmo salar</i> L.) and Brown trout (<i>Salmo trutta</i> L.) inhabiting the deep pool habitat, with special reference to their habitat use, habitat preferences and competitive interactions
1999 Frode Ødegaard	Dr. scient. Zoology	Host specificity as parameter in estimates of arthropod species richness
1999 Sonja Andersen	Dr. scient. Bothany	Expressional and functional analyses of human, secretory phospholipase A2
2000 Ingrid Salvesen, I	Dr. scient. Botany	Microbial ecology in early stages of marine fish: Development and evaluation of methods for microbial management in intensive larviculture
2000 Ingar Jostein Øien	Dr. scient. Zoology	The Cuckoo (<i>Cuculus canorus</i>) and its host: adaptations and counteradaptations in a coevolutionary arms race
2000 Pavlos Makridis	Dr. scient. Botany	Methods for the microbial econtrol of live food used for the rearing of marine fish larvae
2000 Sigbjørn Stokke	Dr. scient. Zoology	Sexual segregation in the African elephant (<i>Loxodonta africana</i>)
2000 Odd A. Gulseth	Dr. philos. Zoology	Seawater tolerance, migratory behaviour and growth of Charr, (<i>Salvelinus alpinus</i>), with emphasis on the high Arctic Dieset charr on Spitsbergen, Svalbard
2000 Pål A. Olsvik	Dr. scient. Zoology	Biochemical impacts of Cd, Cu and Zn on brown trout (<i>Salmo trutta</i>) in two mining-contaminated rivers in Central Norway

2000 Sigurd Einum	Dr. scient. Zoology	Maternal effects in fish: Implications for the evolution of breeding time and egg size
2001 Jan Ove Evjemo	Dr. scient. Zoology	Production and nutritional adaptation of the brine shrimp <i>Artemia</i> sp. as live food organism for larvae of marine cold water fish species
2001 Olga Hilmo	Dr. scient. Botany	Lichen response to environmental changes in the managed boreal forest systems
2001 Ingebrigt Uglem	Dr. scient. Zoology	Male dimorphism and reproductive biology in corkwing wrasse (<i>Symphodus melops</i> L.)
2001 Bård Gunnar Stokke	Dr. scient. Zoology	Coevolutionary adaptations in avian brood parasites and their hosts
2002 Ronny Aanes	Dr. scient.	Spatio-temporal dynamics in Svalbard reindeer (<i>Rangifer tarandus platyrhynchus</i>)
2002 Mariann Sandsund	Dr. scient. Zoology	Exercise- and cold-induced asthma. Respiratory and thermoregulatory responses
2002 Dag-Inge Øien	Dr. scient. Botany	Dynamics of plant communities and populations in boreal vegetation influenced by scything at Sølendet, Central Norway
2002 Frank Rosell	Dr. scient. Zoology	The function of scent marking in beaver (<i>Castor fiber</i>)
2002 Janne Østvang	Dr. scient. Botany	The Role and Regulation of Phospholipase A ₂ in Monocytes During Atherosclerosis Development
2002 Terje Thun	Dr.philos Biology	Dendrochronological constructions of Norwegian conifer chronologies providing dating of historical material
2002 Birgit Hafjeld Borgen	Dr. scient. Biology	Functional analysis of plant idioblasts (Myrosin cells) and their role in defense, development and growth
2002 Bård Øyvind Solberg	Dr. scient. Biology	Effects of climatic change on the growth of dominating tree species along major environmental gradients
2002 Per Winge	Dr. scient. Biology	The evolution of small GTP binding proteins in cellular organisms. Studies of RAC GTPases in <i>Arabidopsis thaliana</i> and
2002 Henrik Jensen	Dr. scient. Biology	Causes and consequences of individual variation in fitness-related traits in house sparrows
2003 Jens Rohloff	Dr. philos Biology	Cultivation of herbs and medicinal plants in Norway – Essential oil production and quality control
2003 Åsa Maria O. Espmark Wibe	Dr. scient. Biology	Behavioural effects of environmental pollution in threespine stickleback <i>Gasterosteus aculeatus</i> L.
2003 Dagmar Hagen	Dr. scient. Biology	Assisted recovery of disturbed arctic and alpine vegetation – an integrated approach
2003 Bjørn Dahle	Dr. scient. Biology	Reproductive strategies in Scandinavian brown bears
2003 Cyril Lebogang Taolo	Dr. scient. Biology	Population ecology, seasonal movement and habitat use of the African buffalo (<i>Syncerus caffer</i>) in Chobe National Park, Botswana
2003 Marit Stranden	Dr.scient. Biology	Olfactory receptor neurones specified for the same odorants in three related Heliothine species (<i>Helicoverpa armigera</i> , <i>Helicoverpa assulta</i> and <i>Heliothis virescens</i>)
2003 Kristian Hassel	Dr.scient. Biology	Life history characteristics and genetic variation in an expanding species, <i>Pogonatum dentatum</i>
2003 David Alexander Rae	Dr.scient. Biology	Plant- and invertebrate-community responses to species interaction and microclimatic gradients in alpine and Arctic environments
2003 Åsa A Borg	Dr.scient. Biology	Sex roles and reproductive behaviour in gobies and guppies: a female perspective

2003 Eldar Åsgard Bendiksen	Dr.scient Biology	Environmental effects on lipid nutrition of farmed Atlantic salmon (<i>Salmo Salar</i> L.) parr and smolt
2004 Torkild Bakken	Dr.scient Biology	A revision of Nereidinae (Polychaeta, Nereididae)
2004 Ingar Pareliussen	Dr.scient Biology	Natural and Experimental Tree Establishment in a Fragmented Forest, Ambohitantely Forest Reserve, Madagascar
2004 Tore Brembu	Dr.scient Biology	Genetic, molecular and functional studies of RAC GTPases and the WAVE-like regulatory protein complex in <i>Arabidopsis thaliana</i>
2004 Liv S. Nilsen	Dr.scient Biology	Coastal heath vegetation on central Norway; recent past, present state and future possibilities
2004 Hanne T. Skiri	Dr.scient Biology	Olfactory coding and olfactory learning of plant odours in heliothine moths. An anatomical, physiological and behavioural study of three related species (<i>Heliothis virescens</i> , <i>Helicoverpa armigera</i> and <i>Helicoverpa assulta</i>).
2004 Lene Østby	Dr.scient Biology	Cytochrome P4501A (CYP1A) induction and DNA adducts as biomarkers for organic pollution in the natural environment
2004 Emmanuel J. Gerreta	Dr. philos Biology	The Importance of Water Quality and Quantity in the Tropical Ecosystems, Tanzania
2004 Linda Dalen	Dr.scient Biology	Dynamics of Mountain Birch Treelines in the Scandes Mountain Chain, and Effects of Climate Warming
2004 Lisbeth Mehli	Dr.scient Biology	Polygalacturonase-inhibiting protein (PGIP) in cultivated strawberry (<i>Fragaria x ananassa</i>): characterisation and induction of the gene following fruit infection by <i>Botrytis cinerea</i>
2004 Børge Moe	Dr.scient Biology	Energy-Allocation in Avian Nestlings Facing Short-Term Food Shortage
2005 Matilde Skogen Chauton	Dr.scient Biology	Metabolic profiling and species discrimination from High-Resolution Magic Angle Spinning NMR analysis of whole-cell samples
2005 Sten Karlsson	Dr.scient Biology	Dynamics of Genetic Polymorphisms
2005 Terje Bongard	Dr.scient Biology	Life History strategies, mate choice, and parental investment among Norwegians over a 300-year period
2005 Tonette Røsteliën	ph.d Biology	Functional characterisation of olfactory receptor neurone types in heliothine moths
2005 Erlend Kristiansen	Dr.scient Biology	Studies on antifreeze proteins
2005 Eugen G. Sørmo	Dr.scient Biology	Organochlorine pollutants in grey seal (<i>Halichoerus grypus</i>) pups and their impact on plasma thyroid hormone and vitamin A concentrations.
2005 Christian Westad	Dr.scient Biology	Motor control of the upper trapezius
2005 Lasse Mork Olsen	ph.d Biology	Interactions between marine osmo- and phagotrophs in different physicochemical environments
2005 Åslaug Viken	PhD Biology	Implications of mate choice for the management of small populations
2005 Ariaya Hymete Sahle Dingle	PhD Biology	Investigation of the biological activities and chemical constituents of selected <i>Echinops</i> spp. growing in Ethiopia

2005 Anders Gravbrøt Finstad	ph.d Biology	Salmonid fishes in a changing climate: The winter challenge
2005 Shimane Washington Makabu	ph.d Biology	Interactions between woody plants, elephants and other browsers in the Chobe Riverfront, Botswana
2005 Kjartan Østbye	Dr.scient Biology	The European whitefish <i>Coregonus lavaretus</i> (L.) species complex: historical contingency and adaptive radiation
2006 Kari Mette Murvoll	ph.d Biology	Levels and effects of persistent organic pollutants (POPs) in seabirds Retinoids and α -tocopherol – potential biomarkers of POPs in birds?
2006 Ivar Herfindal	Dr.scient Biology	Life history consequences of environmental variation along ecological gradients in northern ungulates
2006 Nils Egil Tokle	ph.d Biology	Are the ubiquitous marine copepods limited by food or predation? Experimental and field-based studies with main focus on <i>Calanus finmarchicus</i>
2006 Jan Ove Gjershaug	Dr.philos Biology	Taxonomy and conservation status of some booted eagles in south-east Asia
2006 Jon Kristian Skei	Dr.scient Biology	Conservation biology and acidification problems in the breeding habitat of amphibians in Norway
2006 Johanna Järnegren	ph.d Biology	Acesta Oophaga and Acesta Excavata – a study of hidden biodiversity
2006 Bjørn Henrik Hansen	ph.d Biology	Metal-mediated oxidative stress responses in brown trout (<i>Salmo trutta</i>) from mining contaminated rivers in Central Norway
2006 Vidar Grøtan	ph.d Biology	Temporal and spatial effects of climate fluctuations on population dynamics of vertebrates
2006 Jafari R Kideghesho	Ph.d Biology	Wildlife conservation and local land use conflicts in western Serengeti, Corridor Tanzania
2006 Anna Maria Billing	ph.d Biology	Reproductive decisions in the sex role reversed pipefish <i>Syngnathus typhle</i> : when and how to invest in reproduction
2006 Henrik Pärn	ph.d Biology	Female ornaments and reproductive biology in the bluethroat
2006 Anders J. Fjellheim	ph.d Biology	Selection and administration of probiotic bacteria to marine fish larvae
2006 P. Andreas Svensson	ph.d Biology	Female coloration, egg carotenoids and reproductive success: gobies as a model system
2007 Sindre A. Pedersen	ph.d Biology	Metal binding proteins and antifreeze proteins in the beetle <i>Tenebrio molitor</i> - a study on possible competition for the semi-essential amino acid cysteine
2007 Kasper Hancke	ph.d Biology	Photosynthetic responses as a function of light and temperature: Field and laboratory studies on marine microalgae
2007 Tomas Holmern	ph.d Biology	Bushmeat hunting in the western Serengeti: Implications for community-based conservation
2007 Kari Jørgensen	ph.d Biology	Functional tracing of gustatory receptor neurons in the CNS and chemosensory learning in the moth <i>Heliothis virescens</i>
2007 Stig Ulland	ph.d Biology	Functional Characterisation of Olfactory Receptor Neurons in the Cabbage Moth, <i>Mamestra Brassicae</i> /L. (Lepidoptera, Noctuidae). Gas Chromatography Linked to Single Cell Recordings and Mass Spectrometry

2007 Snorre Henriksen	ph.d Biology	Spatial and temporal variation in herbivore resources at northern latitudes
2007 Roelof Frans May	ph.d Biology	Spatial Ecology of Wolverines in Scandinavia
2007 Vedasto Gabriel Ndibalema	ph.d Biology	Demographic variation, distribution and habitat use between wildebeest sub-populations in the Serengeti National Park, Tanzania
2007 Julius William Nyahongo	ph.d Biology	Depredation of Livestock by wild Carnivores and Illegal Utilization of Natural Resources by Humans in the Western Serengeti, Tanzania
2007 Shombe Ntaraluka Hassan	ph.d Biology	Effects of fire on large herbivores and their forage resources in Serengeti, Tanzania
2007 Per-Arvid Wold	ph.d Biology	Functional development and response to dietary treatment in larval Atlantic cod (<i>Gadus morhua</i> L.) Focus on formulated diets and early weaning
2007 Anne Skjetne Mortensen	ph.d Biology	Toxicogenomics of Aryl Hydrocarbon- and Estrogen Receptor Interactions in Fish: Mechanisms and Profiling of Gene Expression Patterns in Chemical Mixture Exposure Scenarios
2008 Brage Bremset Hansen	ph.d Biology	The Svalbard reindeer (<i>Rangifer tarandus platyrhynchus</i>) and its food base: plant-herbivore interactions in a high-arctic ecosystem
2008 Jiska van Dijk	ph.d Biology	Wolverine foraging strategies in a multiple-use landscape
2008 Flora John Magige	ph.d Biology	The ecology and behaviour of the Masai Ostrich (<i>Struthio camelus massaicus</i>) in the Serengeti Ecosystem, Tanzania
2008 Bernt Rønning	ph.d Biology	Sources of inter- and intra-individual variation in basal metabolic rate in the zebra finch, <i>Taeniopygia guttata</i>
2008 Sølvi Wehn	ph.d Biology	Biodiversity dynamics in semi-natural mountain landscapes. - A study of consequences of changed agricultural practices in Eastern Jotunheimen
2008 Trond Moxness Kortner	ph.d Biology	"The Role of Androgens on previtellogenic oocyte growth in Atlantic cod (<i>Gadus morhu</i>): Identification and patterns of differentially expressed genes in relation to Stereological Evaluations"
2008 Katarina Mariann Jørgensen	Dr.Scient Biology	The role of platelet activating factor in activation of growth arrested keratinocytes and re-epithelialisation
2008 Tommy Jørstad	ph.d Biology	Statistical Modelling of Gene Expression Data
2008 Anna Kusnierczyk	ph.d Biology	<i>Arabidopsis thaliana</i> Responses to Aphid Infestation
2008 Jussi Evertsen	ph.d Biology	Herbivore sacoglossans with photosynthetic chloroplasts
2008 John Eilif Hermansen	ph.d Biology	Mediating ecological interests between locals and globals by means of indicators. A study attributed to the asymmetry between stakeholders of tropical forest at Mt. Kilimanjaro, Tanzania

2008 Ragnhild Lyngved	ph.d Biology	Somatic embryogenesis in <i>Cyclamen persicum</i> . Biological investigations and educational aspects of cloning
2008 Line Elisabeth Sundt-Hansen	ph.d Biology	Cost of rapid growth in salmonid fishes
2008 Line Johansen	ph.d Biology	Exploring factors underlying fluctuations in white clover populations – clonal growth, population structure and spatial distribution
2009 Astrid Jullumstrø Feuerherm	ph.d Biology	Elucidation of molecular mechanisms for pro-inflammatory phospholipase A2 in chronic disease
2009 Pål Kvello	ph.d Biology	Neurons forming the network involved in gustatory coding and learning in the moth <i>Heliothis virescens</i> : Physiological and morphological characterisation, and integration into a standard brain atlas
2009 Trygve Devold Kjellsen	ph.d Biology	Extreme Frost Tolerance in Boreal Conifers